

NATIONAL BUREAU OF STANDARDS  
MICROCOPY RESOLUTION TEST CHART

**NATIONAL  
ARCHIVES  
MICROFILM  
PUBLICATIONS**

MICROCOPY

323

ROLL

427

NATIONAL ARCHIVES MICROFILM PUBLICATIONS

Microcopy No. 323

COMPILED SERVICE RECORDS OF  
CONFEDERATE SOLDIERS WHO SERVED IN  
ORGANIZATIONS FROM THE STATE OF  
TEXAS

Roll 427

Waul's Legion (Infantry, Cavalry, and Artillery), Co - E



THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES  
NATIONAL ARCHIVES AND RECORDS SERVICE  
GENERAL SERVICES ADMINISTRATION

Washington: 1960

690  
Bochran Barney

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733611	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 7

BOOK MARK:

See also B. Cochran, Timmons' Tex Inf.



(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Barney Cochran

Pvt., Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Apr, 1861.

Where

Arizona

By whom

Lt Bradford

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Cameron

To what time

June 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Attached Dec 7 '63 Trans-

fired to marine corps (over)

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company, Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. M. J. T. A. I. N.

Copyist.

MAY 29.

50733622

1912.

*Jan 14/64 by order of Genl  
Magruder*





Cochran, B.  
Pvt.

Subject: Report to Capt. Co A.  
2nd Batt. Inf. Waul's Tex. Legion

Title of record: L.R. S.O.#---

Dept. Trans Miss. Dist. of Tex.  
New Mex. & Ariz.

Date: Dec. 6/63

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.  
(Confederate)

691

*Coda John R*

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724667	20
2	5465	21
3	4765	22
4	4890	23
5	4952	24
6	5054	25
7	5146	26
8	5309	27
9	736969	28
10	7132	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....0

Number of personal papers herein.....0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. J. R. Gode*  
Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.  
Age 22 years.  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for *May 7 to June 30, 1862*

Enrolled: *June 2, 1862*

When

Where *Camp Waul*, 1862

By whom *Capt. Smith*

Mustered into service:

When

Where *Camp Waul*, 1862

By whom *Smith*

Last paid:

By whom *No Bounty No pay*

To what time

Valuation of horse, *\$100*; equipments, *\$50*, 1862

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Callbrook*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. R. Gorda

Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,  
attached to Waul's Legion.\*

Age 22 1/2  
Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Wash-  
ington Co June 13, 1862.

Nativity Miss

Married or single Single

County of residence Burlington

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. N. B. Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1863,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

Alberty

Copy

Confederate.  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*C. R. Coda*  
*Private, Co. B,*

Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Aug. 31*

1862

*Smith*

186

*No Pay recd.*

*Absent.*  
*Detached service.*

186

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was re-organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Infantry Battalion and is attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Elgin H. Blalock*

Confederate.

C.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Geo. R. Coda

Pat., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 2

186

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Cap. Smith

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin B. Blalock

Confederate.

C.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. R. Coda

Plt. } Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.  
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for Jan. 1 Feb. 1863.

Enrolled:

When June 21 1862.

Where Camp Waul Tex.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Mustered into service:

When June 21 1862.

Where Camp Waul Tex.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$1000; equipments, \$35 00

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Coy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. McK. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blacklock

(142)

Captain

Confederate.

A,

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. R. Waul  
Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to  
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

Mo. Va. Apr., 1863,

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

absent.  
absent in arrest.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, U. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Book mark:

Ervin H. Blacklock



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. R. Roda

Cvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1862,

Enlisted:

When June 2, 1862

Where Camp Waul Tex.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Period

Last paid: Capt. Adams

By whom

To what time Feb. 28, 1863

Present or absent

absent.  
Remarks: ~~Not~~ Arrested & made escape.

\* This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

C.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John R. Waul

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to  
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

July & Aug., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 3

1862.

Where

Camp Waul, Tex.

By whom

Capt. Smith.

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Feb. 28

1863

Present or absent

absent.

Remarks

Deserted from Grinn  
wood, Miss. May 25, 1863.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain  
Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B,  
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been  
a temporary field organization which was composed of companies  
from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*1st Co. 1st*  
*Regt.*, Co. *1st*, *1st*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 1st*, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*William*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Geo Love*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Coda*  
*Robt. Co. B.*

Appears on \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 1862.  
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Det. service*  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. W. Love*

642  
Coffield Theodore

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727364	2	
2	7873	21	
3	7460	22	
4	7564	23	
5	7650	24	
6	7730	25	
7	7789	26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein.....0

Number of personal papers herein.....0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Woodrow McCaffield  
Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 13, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom Sullivan

Mustered into service:

When May 13, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom Sullivan

Last paid:

By whom Bounty No Pay Recd.

To what time, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$100; equipments, \$100.

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 28th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. R. Roach.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Theodore Coffield,

Put

{ Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 19 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity Martin Co. N.C.

Married or single Single

County of residence Washington

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 20th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmes' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R & P Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

EM Booth

(Confederate.)

*C*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Theodore W. Coffield,*

*Put*, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 13*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received.*

To what time, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Not stated.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*EA Boudier*



(Confederate.)

*W*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Theodore M. Coffield,*

*Put*, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept, 1 Oct,*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 13*, 1862.

Where *Washington Co,*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *Three years or the war,*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams,*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present,*

Remarks: *On furlough from 23<sup>rd</sup>  
Oct 6<sup>th</sup> November 1862. Returned 31<sup>st</sup> Dec*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*E. A. Busch,*

Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Theo. W. Coffield,  
Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan, Feb, 1863.

Enrolled: May 13, 1862.

When

Where Washington Co.

By whom Sullivan

Entered into service:

When May 13, 1862.

Where Washington Co.

By whom Sullivan

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams,

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 4th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

C. H. Beach.

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Wm J. Coffield,*

*Private*, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

### Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb'y 29 to May 14, 1864.*

Enlisted:

When

*May 13*

, 186*2*.

Where

*Washington Co, Tex.*

By whom

*Lt. Presler*

Period

*3 yrs or War*

Last paid:

By whom

*Maj. Evans*

To what time

*Dec 31*

, 186*3*.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmose's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*EX Radch*

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. J. Caffield*

*Put*, Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. + Oct.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Sept. 1*, 1864.

Where *Wash. Co.*

By whom *Capt. Maester*

Period *3 yrs. or war.*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Ament*

To what time *Feb. 28*, 1864.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Detained to go to Miss.  
for clothing Oct. 18/64 on the Mary*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*E. H. Bouch*

643  
Coleman David S.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmens' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	58727927	20
2	8652	21
3	8010	22
4	8108	23
5	8228	24
6	8341	25
7	8442	26
8	8534	27
9	8588	28
10	44238375	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

50

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*David Coleman*<sup>+</sup>

*Cot*, Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.\*

Age *17* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio*,

*Jan'y 20*, 1862.

Muster-in to date *Jan'y 20*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Jan'y 14*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales*.

By whom *W. H. Kelley*.

Mustered into service:

When \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Where *Near S. Antonio*.

By whom *L. J. Maclean*.

Last paid:

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ *75* 00; equipments, \$ *25* 00

Signature *David S. Coleman*<sup>+</sup>

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*David Williams*

*Plt*, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.\*

Age *17* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Company A*

*July 10, 1864.*

Nativity *Georgia*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Longview*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company, Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1867c.

Book mark:

*J. A. Ramsey*

Copy

W (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

David Coleman  
Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company  
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Jan'y 20 to Feb'y 28 1862

Enlisted:  
When 4<sup>th</sup> Jan'y, 1862  
Where Conza, Tex.  
By whom Wm. H. Kelley  
Period 12 Mos.

Last paid:  
By whom  
To what time, 186

Present or absent. Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tenth Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott  
Capt. W.



Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*C. J. Coleman*

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *17* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May June*

Enrolled:

, 186*2*

When

Where

By whom *Sam H. Long, J. H. Kelley*

, 186

Mustered into service

When

Where

By whom

*Sam H. Macklin*

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

*Paid no pay.*

, 186

Valuation of horse, \$

100

equipments, \$

100

Remarks:

*County Co.*

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mo. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*W. Har. Scott*

Copyist

*C*  
*S. J. Coleman*  
*Pvt*, Co. F, { Confederate,  
Waul's Legion. Texas.  
Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *that Muster to Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:  
When *June 20*, 186*2*  
Where *Longview*.

By whom *Capt Kelley*  
Period

Last paid:  
By whom *County Paid*,  
To what time

Present or absent *Present*, 186*2*  
Remarks: *Name appears in column of*  
*Name absent as David Coleman*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timbue's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:  
*M. Har. Scott*  
Copy.

(Confederate.)

*C* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. S. Coleman,*

*Cpt*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *July 20*, 186*2*.

Where *San Antonio.*

By whom *Capt Kelley.*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 86 (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Edg. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. A. Scott*

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*D. S. Coleman,*

*Co.*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 Feb*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When

*20 Jan*, 186*2*

Where

*San Antonio*

By whom

*H. Machin*

Period

*Civil War*

Last paid:

By whom

*H. B. Adams*

To what time

*31 Dec*, 186

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yeager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Scott*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Al Coleman*

*Co. F,* { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb 28 to May 14*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 1*, 1864.

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Lieut. Muelken*

Period *2 years*

Last paid:

By whom *W. T. Tarrant*

To what time *Nov 31*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. C. Remsey*

(642)

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

September, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

June 20, 1864.

Where

Septoria, Va.

By whom

Lieut. M. S. H.

Period

3 years war

Last paid:

By whom

W. T. H.

To what time

Feb 24, 1865.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent with leave  
since Nov 8, 1864.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Marwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. R. Ramsey

C

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n. Texas.  
Waul's Legion.

D. S. Coleman  
Pvt., Co. F, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Gonzales County  
Texas

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated

, May , 1865.

Number of rolls

58

(6396)

C. E. M. Laughlin

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

C Wellis Batt Texas.

\* D. S. Coleman

Priv. Co. F Wellis Texas Batt.

Appears on a Register of L. no

Ross Hospital,  
Mobile, Ala.

Complaint Gonorrhoea

Admitted Jan 17, 1865.

Returned to duty Feb 26, 1865.

Deserted, 186 .

Discharged, 186 .

Sent to General Hospital, 186 .

Furloughed, 186 .

Died, 186 .

Remarks:

\* Same appears also as David  
S. Coleman

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 2, page 186. 187. 25

L. Herrera



644  
+ Coleman Francis L

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58724163	20
2	4961	21
3	436874	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Francis H. Coleman

Pat

Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,  
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization & June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

June 18, 1862  
Washington

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

June 18, 1862  
Washington

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

No Pay

No Pay

1862

Valuation of horse, \$100; equipments, \$100

Remarks: Due CS for Clothing 1.48

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyd.

Francis H. Colman  
Pvt, Co. A, } Cavalry Battalion,  
Appears on } Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *First muster to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks: *Discharged at Camp  
Waul Texas July 23, 1862 by  
order of Col. Stane*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(442) *J. P. Middleton*

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. Coleman*  
Pvt., Co. 1, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186*2*.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *Discharged*

*Disability*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as V'illis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Certificate of Disability

of Thomas C. A. Barry  
a private in Co. A.  
1st Maine Heavy Artillery

Co. A.  
Capt. 1st Regt.

Ad. Dis. Mult. Legion  
Camp Mult. Regt. 2362

Special Order }  
Number 643 }

XVII. The Col. Comdy  
directs that private T. H. Coleman  
of Capt. Thomas C. A. Barry  
be discharged from the service  
on account of disability  
said Coleman relinquishes  
all claims against the C. S.  
for service

By order of  
J. N. Hare  
Col. Comdy  
1st Maine Heavy Artillery



Recd. ar. 9. 11. 1862

Certificate of Disability for Discharge  
J. H. Coleman of Capt J. H. Thomas' Company  
"A" Cavalry, Woods Legion of Confederate States  
Texas Vol. was Enlisted by J. H. Thomas  
on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of June 1862 to serve  
for three years or the war, he was born  
in Claiborne Parish Louisiana is  
thirty two years of age five feet 4 inches  
tall low complexion black hair & eyes  
and by occupation when Enlisted  
a farmer. During the last month  
the said Soldier has been unfit for duty.

J. H. Thomas Capt  
Company "A" Cav. Woods Legion

I certify that I have carefully examined  
the said J. H. Coleman at Capt Thomas' Company  
and find him incapable of performing the duties of  
a Soldier because of Physical inability.

W. H. Duggan  
Woods Legion

643  
Coleman R B

# Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS

1	50731248	20
2	2327	21
3	2424	22
4	2518	23
5	2595	24
6	573112	25
7	3164	26
8	3217	27
9	3268	28
10	2725	29
11	4317	30
12	738589	31
13	8879	32
14	45053085	33
15	041985	34
16	5725	35
17	116862203	36
18	850136	37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also



(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. B. Coleman

1 Sgt. { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville Lion Co

By whom G. P. Mattison

Mustered into service:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville Lion Co

By whom G. P. Mattison

last paid:

By whom No pay no Bounty

To what time, 186

Remarks Appointed Sgt June 5 1862

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. Williams

(642)

Copyist.



1912

50732243

1912.

Due C. S. for Gr. M. Sup-  
plus \$1.10

6

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. B. Coleman

Lt

, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1862

Where

Centerville Leon Co.

By whom

G. P. Mattison

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

No pay No Bounty

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

Transcription shows all as present

\* This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. R. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. B. Coleman

1 Sgt, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville Tex

By whom G. P. Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Sick at Holley Springs

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

(642)

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. B. Timmons

1 Sgt., Co. E, 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan - Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville, Tex.

By whom Capt. Mathison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Sick at Vicksburg since Oct 23  
in hospital by Surgeon order of Randall

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and  
Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It sub-  
sequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex-  
as, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Williams

(1942)

Copyright

6

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. B. Coleman

1 Sgt, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb

Enlisted: , 1863.

When May 6, 1863.

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom Capt Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid: By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Sick at Vaiden in hospital  
since Nov 15 1862 by order of Dr. Randall

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. M. Williams

Copies.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. B. Coleman

1st Sgt

, Co. ...., Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for July & Aug, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 1, 1862

Where Centerville, Tex

By whom

Capt. Mattison

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

R. D. Horv

To what time

Dec 31

, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks

Detached from Waul's Texas Legion

mark:

H. A. Parby

Capt. Ist.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. B. Coleman

1<sup>st</sup> Sgt, Co. . . . , Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for Sept & Oct , 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 6 , 1862

Where Centerville Tex

By whom Cap. Mattison

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom R. D. Horr

To what time Aug 31 , 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Waul's Legion

Discharged from  
Waul's Texas Legion

Book mark:

H. A. Rooby  
Coylist.

C.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*N. E. Coleman*

*1<sup>st</sup> Sgt.*, Co. ....

Appears on ..... Waul's Texas Legion.

**Company Muster Roll**

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for

*Nov & Dec*

....., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

*May 6*

....., 1862

Where

*Centerville Tex*

By whom

*Capt. Mattison*

Period

*3 years*

Last paid:

By whom

*G. A. How*

To what time

*Oct 31*

....., 1863.

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks:

*Detachment from  
Waul's Texas Legion  
absent sick hospital  
unknown*

Book mark:

*N. A. Royby*

Copy let.



(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. B. Coleman

1st Sgt.

Appears on Co. ...., Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,  
for

Jan & Feb

, 1864

Enlisted:

When

May 6, 1862

Where Centerville Tex

By whom Cap. Madison

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom Q. D. Harr

To what time Oct 31

, 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Detached from Hauls  
Texas Legion

Absent Sick in  
Hospital

20213518

Book mark:

H. A. Robby

Copy let.

6

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. B. Coleman  
Capt., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb

Initiated: , 1864

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: Transferred to 7<sup>th</sup> Tex by order  
of Gen. J. E. Johnson May 12/63

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and  
Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It sub-  
sequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
gained in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
J. May and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(103)

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*C*  
*R. D. Curran*

*1st Sgt.*, Co. ....

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for

*March & Apr*

, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When

*May 6, 1862.*

Where *Centerville Tex*

By whom

*Capt. Mattison*

Period

*3 years*

Last paid:

By whom

*R. D. Horv*

To what time

*Oct. 31*

, 186*2*.

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks:

*Discharged from Waul's*

*Texas Legion*

*in hospital place*

*unknown*

Book mark:

*W. A. Rouby*

Copyist.

C

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. B. Coleman

Co. C, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Apr*

, 1863

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1863

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*See*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. C. Smith

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. B. Coleman

, Co. C, 1st Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1863.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*absent in Texas.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 20, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Small

(Confederate.)

Age:

Appears on a

Co. D,

1st Reg't

Miss.

# Roll of Prisoners of War

at Rock Island Barracks, Ill., received from  
Vicksburg, Miss.

Roll dated Headquarters Rock Island Barracks,  
Ill., Feb. 5, 1864.

Where captured

near Hattiesburg

When captured

Jan 13

Remarks:

Returned Feb. 4, 1864.

Number of rolls

102

(2296)

R. M. Warren

Approved

(Confederate.)

*James Longley*

*R. B. Coleman*

*Sgt. Co. E. 1st Tex. Log.*

Appears on a register of

**Prisoners of War**

confined at Rock Island Barracks, Rock Island,  
Illinois.

Captured:

When

Where

*Jan 1st, 1864*  
*Near Hatchery, Miss.*

Confined

Transferred:

When

Where

*Feb 1st, 1864*  
*May 3, 1865*  
*Left Rock Miss.*

Released

Escaped

Died

Remarks:

*in Exchange*

Rock Island, Ill., Register No. 2; page

*30*

*W. A. Brien*



(Confederate.)

6 Wall's Legion Texas.

R. E. Gorman  
+  
Capt, Co. E, Wall's Tex. Legion  
Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

at Rock Island Barracks, Ill., transferred to New Orleans for exchange May 3, 1865.

Roll dated Headquarters Rock Island Barracks, Ill., May 3, 1865.

Where captured W. Hatching Miss

When captured Jan'y 14, 1864.

Remarks:

Number of roll

194

(2896)

Chas. Patterson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*C* *Waller Legion* *Tn.*

*R. B. Dorman*  
*Singl. Co. C. Waller Tn Legion*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

transferred to the Commissioner for Exchange,  
May 23, 1865, from New Orleans, La., by  
order of Maj. Genl. E. R. S. Canby.

Roll dated *roll dated*

, 186

Where captured *Dr. Quatchy Mexico.*

When captured *Jan 4*

Remarks: , 186 4.

Number of roll:

*61*; sheet *3*

(1865)

*L. C. F. H.*

Copyright

(Confederate.)

6 Thill Reg For

1 D. Williams  
Sgt 1st Thill Reg

Appears on a register of

**Prisoners of War**

at New Orleans, La.

Where captured Notobago, Miss.

When captured Jan 14, 1864.

When confined May 17, 1865.

Where confined New Orleans, La.

**Transferred:**

Where San Pedro Springs, Ill.

When May 3, 1865.

Exchanged May 13, 1865.

Released \_\_\_\_\_, 186  .

Died \_\_\_\_\_, 186  .

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

\_\_\_\_\_

New Orleans, La., Register No. 1; page 33.

\_\_\_\_\_

W. W. Thill

696  
✓  
Collier John

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238119	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....0

Number of personal papers herein.....0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, | Texas.  
Waul's Legion.

*John Collier*  
Sgt., Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Waco, Texas.*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

31

(1111)

*C. S. McLaughlin*  
Copyist.

647  
Callier William

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238120	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, | Texas.  
Waul's Legion.

*L. H. Collier*  
Put , Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Waco, Texas.*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls

55

(6596)

*C. E. McLaughlin*  
Copyright.



1895  
*Coleman, Francis H.*  
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmon's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private*

*Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Coleman, Francis H.*

*Coleman, Francis H.*  
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

*Private* **(Confederate.)**

*Private*

Cards filed with

REFERENCE SLIP.

*Coleman, Francis H.*

244  
Coleman, R. B.

**Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Sergeant Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Coleman, R. B.

700  
Calten Carl

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 44238121  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19

20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)  
Willis' Cav. Batt'n.  
Waul's Legion.

Residence 2142

Apparatus on a

Roll of Prisoners of War  
... Battalion, Royal T...  
... Army, com...  
... lered at

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, U. S. A., May 4, 1865,  
F. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 13, 1865.  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.  
Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of 1981  
55  
(6996)

W. E. Rydberg

701  
Balter J. D.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	35728011	21
2	8240	22
3	8989	23
4	9088	24
5	9128	25
6	9225	26
7	737043	27
8	4259	28
9	4437	29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. J. Carter*

*Post* { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
*for 30* { Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.\*  
*Appears in*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30* 1862.

Enrolled:

When

*April 19* 1862

Where

*Waul's Legion*

By whom

*Capt Hogue*

Mustered into service:

When

*April 19* 1862

Where

*Waul's Legion*

By whom

*Hogue*

Last paid

By whom

*County*

To what time

*but no pay* 1862

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Hand mark:

*J. J. Carter*



6 Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. D. Colter  
3 Corp., { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
Waul's Legion Volunteers.  
Age 38 years.

Appears on a  
Muster Roll†  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated  
Not taken, 186.

Nativity Virginia  
Married or single Married  
County of residence Harris  
Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 12, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

mark:

J. D. Colter  
Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*C*  
*Pvt*

*H. J. Carter*  
Co. B, { Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: *Sick in Hospital, Houston*  
*Home appearance, Houston, Texas*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

*Victor*  
Copy.

16

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Prof J. D. Walter*

, Co. B, {

Light Artillery,

Appears on

Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*Sept & Oct*

1862

Enlisted:

When

*April 14*

1862

Where

*Houston*

By whom

*B. J. Hogue*

Period

*Waul*

Last paid:

By whom

*No pay*

To what time

186

Present or absent

+

(over)

Remarks

*in Hospital at Houston*

*July 17. 1862*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. D. Walter*

Copyist.

MAY 21

50729068

1912.

*Name appears in Column of names  
present*

60

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. D. Custer* +  
*But*

, Co. B, } Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*

1862.

Enlisted:

When

*April 14*

1862.

Where

*Houston*

By whom

*B. J. Hoaguen*

Period

*3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom

*No pay rec'd*

To what time

186

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks: *Left in Hospital at Houston  
Tul. July 17, 1862. (Sent over)*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hoaguen's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

*J. D. Custer*

Copyist.

MAY 23.

50729128

1912.

*at present without leave*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John D. Carter*

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,

Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*from 9 Feb*

1863.

Enlisted:

When

*April 11*

1862.

Where

*Houston*

By whom

*Capt. Hogue*

Period

*for war*

Last paid:

By whom

*Is payed*

To what time

186

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Left in Hospital at Houston*

*July 17, 1862 & returned from hospital*

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mozt. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

*John D. Carter*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Counter  
Part, Co. B, Artillery, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Four enough,

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Company  
Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of Aug, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steal's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., St. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Coulter

Regimental Return

Appears on

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

6

Tex

James D. Conter  
Capt. Rogers Co. 1st Texas Legion

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of General Hospital,  
at Houston, Texas,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.  
not dated

Enlisted: , 186

When , 186

Where

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When , 186

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks Discharged by Board  
of Examining Surgeons Feb  
12/63

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

(648)

1200

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

*Wm. S. Lee*

*Gas & Counter*  
*But Capt. Lee to be put down by*

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,  
Houston, Texas.

Disease *Febrile Irritation*

Admitted *July 1st*, 1862

Returned to duty *Nov. 16*, 1863.

Discharged from service, 186.

Deserted, 186.

Furloughed, 186.

Died, 186.

Remarks: *At North side White Oak*  
*Bayou. Examined & discharged*  
*by Board Feb. 17.*

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 22

*H. A. Johnson*

Copyright.

# Tax

The Confederate States

J. G. Cantor Esq

Services as private in Cape Maguele  
Coast region from 1st April 1862 to 1st July  
1863. 10 Mo + 4 days @ \$11.00

\$111.00

Clothing Allowance

\$10.00

\$121.00

(C)

1 Blanket 1.00 100 Blankets 100.00

1 Pair 1.00 100 Pairs 100.00

Transportation from Benham to Houston & back 1.00

\$13.00

The State of Texas

James G. Cantor Esq. I find Cantor's account correct and true & correct and that all the credits, payments and efforts to reach the Confederate State are correct and have been correctly paid and that I have received my pay since my enlistment (Signed) James G. Cantor

I have not changed before me

on testimony of me as a private  
Secretary of the State of Texas  
18 Feb 1864

a true Copy

W. C. Russell

Surgeon

(Signed) William Clark

Wm. Clark S.C.

Witness of James G. Cantor

for  
Cobwell, William

**Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.**

**(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)**

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

**Cards filed with**

Caldwell, William

+ 753  
*Conaway N.T.*

Co. *d*, Waul's Texas Legion.  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>50731796</i>	20
2	<i>1873</i>	21
3	<i>1058</i>	22
4	<i>2035</i>	23
5	<i>2114</i>	24
6	<i>2189</i>	25
7	<i>44245138</i>	26
8	<i>45350929</i>	27
9	<i>331003</i>	28
10	<i>144274027</i>	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *N.T. Conaway, Timmons'*  
*Ten Sep. & 9 (Nichols) Ten Sep.*

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Age 18 years.

Company Muster Roll  
ation named

for To June 5, 1862  
Enrolled: \_\_\_\_\_, 1862

When \_\_\_\_\_  
Where \_\_\_\_\_  
By whom \_\_\_\_\_

*Q. A. G. 19*  
*Guinn's*, 1861.

By whom

Entered into service: *June 1942*

## When

By whom

By whom Capt. M. E. A.  
To what time

Apr. 24, 1886

\* This company was successively designated as Captain  
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry  
Infantry, was organized in May, 1862.  
Colonel Waul was killed in action.

Bank mark:

MAY 29.

50771796

1912.

for War. Bounty Paid.



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. F. Conway*

*Pri*, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*July 8 Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

*Oct 19*, 1862.

Where

*Galveston*

By whom

*J. J. Wade*

Period

*3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt McKee*

To what time

*Apr 24*, 186

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

*\*See on Roll*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Isaac's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. Brown*

Confederate.

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Gr. Y. Conway

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Wade

Period

3 years or less

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Bard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Brown

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Mr. J. Conaway*

*Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Nov + Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. J. Wade*

Period *3 years or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave  
contributed from Rocky Ford*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank note:

1000

*J. O. Browne*

MAY 23

50732035

1912.

to Grenada from Dec  
4 '62.

(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. H. Conway*

*Phi*, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. T. Ware*

Period *3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Dismissing single leave*

*on retreat from Rocky Ford,*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Icard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. O. Brown*

MAY 29.

50772114

1912.

to Grenada <sup>\*</sup> since Dec  
4 '62.

<sup>\*</sup> As on Roll in pencil.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. J. Conway

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan 4 Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. T. Hare

Period

3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Gisham

To what time

Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent.

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. T. Hare

Copyright

Waul's Legion Texas.

W. T. Conway

Co. A. Wauls Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

## List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not Dated

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provost Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of rolls:

about

# 6394

Copyright



(Confederate.)

*1st Section*  
*William L. Conway*  
*Private Co. 2d Cavalry Regt.*  
Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**  
at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled and  
sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order  
War Dept., April 1, 1863.\*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1,  
1862.†

Where captured *Water Lake, Mo.*

When captured

Remarks: *Post 4, 1862.*

*\*Signature in column of Remarks of  
appears as H. T. Conway*

\*Indorsement shows: "Received City Point, Va., April 8th, 1863,  
from Capt. L. E. Simon, 77th Ohio Vols., Eight Hundred & fifty  
five (855) paroled (Confederate) prisoners of War. J. H. THOMPSON,  
Capt. Comdg. Post."  
† As it appears on the roll.

63

(636)

*L. Murchick*  
Appr.

(Confederate.)

C 2. Legion No. 4.

Wiley H. Conaway  
Det. Co. 2. Mississippi

Appears on a roll of

**Prisoners of War**

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received June 10, 1865.

Where captured Water Valley Miss.

When captured Dec 4th, 1862.

When exchanged City Point -  
1865

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

John A. Sumner

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. J. Hammon*  
Capt. Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(884)

*J. E. Douglas*  
Agent.

Connaway N. D.

Regt. Co. D / 1st Battle Hauls 7th Cavalry  
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....  
Burial Records .....  
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....  
C. M. Charges .....  
Descriptive Lists .....  
Discharge Certificates .....  
Enlistment Papers .....

Final Statements .....  
Furloughs or L. of A. ....  
Med. Certificates .....  
Med. Des. Lists .....  
Orders .....  
Pria. of War Record / .....  
Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....  
Casualty Sheet .....  
Confinement .....  
Contracts .....  
Death or Effects .....  
Desertion .....  
Discharge from Hosp'l .....  
Discharge from Service .....  
Duty .....

Furlough or L. of A. ....  
Med. Examination .....  
Misc. Information .....  
Pay or Clothing .....  
Personal Reports .....  
Rank .....  
Transfer to Hosp'l .....  
Transportation .....

W. J. Leonard

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 9 1863.  
TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *W. J. Conaway* a *Private* of Co. *H* ~~1st~~ Reg't *Trans. Sigs*  
Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of  
said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—  
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military,  
police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate  
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or  
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United  
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

*W. J. Conaway*  
9 day of July 1863.

*John C. Fry*

20 Reg't

*Ohio Vols*

*May*

AND PAROLING OFFICER

754  
✓ Bone Jesse H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

1	50724160	20
2	4981	21
3	4411	22
4	4502	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*James H. Waul*

Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,  
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age *35* years.

Appearance on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *August 1862*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$ *80* 100; equipments, \$ *20* 100  
Remarks: *Due C.S. for clothing 1.00*

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion Texas Infantry.

*J. O. Middleton*

Copyist.



Confederate.  
Wail's Legion.  
Texas

מחיר

Receipt of  
 Paid, Co. A, 1st Waul's  
 Company Muster Roll  
 organization named above,  
 Mustered to

*Wm. A. M. Co., Wash.*

*Company Muster Roll*

*of the organization named above,*

*Marks on*

*for*

*First & Muster to Aug 31, 1862*

*Don't pay for*

*Mar 2, 1862*

Enlisted

Where

By whom

Period  
paid:

1.8st whom

To what time

Remarks:

[illegible]

Book mark:

(442)  
 (1942)  
 J. P. Mitchell  
 Mark:   
 ... Infantry.  
 ... by G.  
 ... March 1942  
 Copy

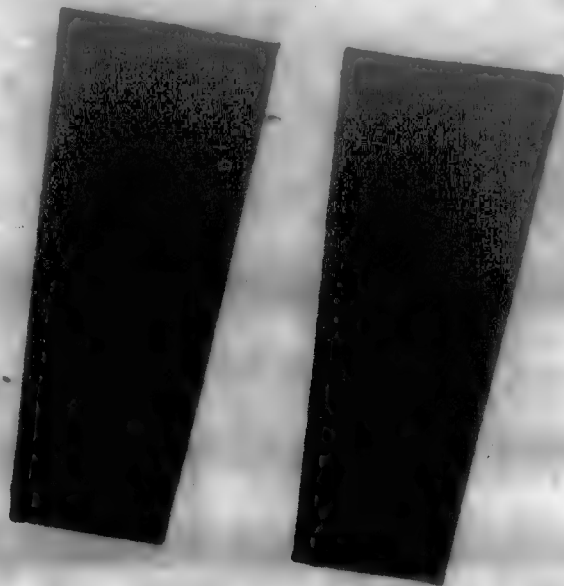
140

89

1882

1862

# **CORRECTION**



Preceding image has been  
**REPEATED**  
to assure legibility or  
correct a possible error

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jessie H. Cone

Pat

, Co. A,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First muster to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted

When

*May 25, 1862.*

Where

*Burlington*

By whom

*Capt Thomas*

Period

*3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. P. Middleton*

(642)

Copyist.

C

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jesse H. Bone

Co.

Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 25, 1862.

Where

Washington Texas

By whom

Capt J. B. Thomas

Period

3 yrs a war.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

County Paid

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(643)

Copyright

(Confederate.)

*B*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Jesse H. Bone*

*3rd*, { Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry  
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*, 186*3*.

Enrolled:

When

*May 25*, 186*2*.

Where

*Washington Texas*

By whom

*Capt Thomas*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt Adams*

To what time

*Dec 31*, 186*2*.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(442)

*J. P. Middleton*

Copyist.

765

Conely, James

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Connelly, James

706  
Banley John M.  
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	44271091	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....0

Number of personal papers herein.....0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

*60*

(Confederate.)

Artillery Battalion, Texas.  
Waul's Legion.

*John M Conley*  
*Capt.*, { Co. B, Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

*89*

(6396)

*J. E. Douglas*

Copyist.



✓ *Born John T.*

Co. *C*, *Wad's Texas Legion.*

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. in 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Lieutenant Captain*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>58721345</i>	2	<i>57737053</i>
2	<i>5531</i>	3	<i>7270</i>
3	<i>5617</i>	4	<i>144238701</i>
4	<i>5709</i>	5	
5	<i>5799</i>	6	
6	<i>5885</i>	7	
7	<i>3970</i>	8	
8	<i>6055</i>	9	
9	<i>6140</i>	10	
10	<i>6211</i>	11	
11	<i>6279</i>	12	
12	<i>3515</i>	13	
13	<i>4116</i>	14	
14	<i>3977</i>	15	
15	<i>4011</i>	16	
16	<i>4085</i>	17	
17	<i>4044</i>	18	
18	<i>6779</i>	19	
19	<i>6845</i>		

Number of medical cards herein *9*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

*Wagon Master:*

See also *1 (McGuire's) Tex Cav.*

6

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Conn

1 Lt

{ Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Mustor Roll†

of the organisation named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Nativity

Mo.

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Angels Texas

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McOuloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1894) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 72674.

Mark:

J. J. Conn

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John J. Waul*  
Lt., { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Englewood*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Mustered into service:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Englewood*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay*

To what time *June 30*, 186*2*

Valuation of horse, *\$200*; equipments, *\$25*

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. T. Waul*  
12th, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Arkansas*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hickey's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

*J. T. Waul*

Original.

6 (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John T. Waul*  
1st, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Sept - Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:  
When *May 3*, 186*2*  
Where *Stonewall*  
By whom *B. F. Weeks*  
Period *during the war*  
Last paid:  
By whom  
To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*  
Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:  
*J. S. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

1863, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above.

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Recapitulation shows  
Lieutenant present for duty

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Hearn

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

\* J. J. Conn

1st., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 186 *2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186 *2*

Where *Fortyfour*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *January 31*, 186 *2*

Present or absent. *Present*

Remarks: *Signs Roll as  
commanding the company*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. J. Conn*

to (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

x J. J. Comm  
1st Lt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for May 1st, 1863

Enlisted:  
When May 1st, 1863

Where Louisiana

By whom J. J. Comm

Period During the war

Last paid:  
By whom Capt. W. B. D. D. D.

To what time June 30, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks: x J. J. Comm as  
Commanding the company.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. Q. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. J. Comm



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

x *Waul's Legion*  
*1861*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Appears on { Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *July 8 Aug*, 1863

Enlisted: *May 8*, 1863

When *May 8*, 1863

Where *Burgess*, 1863

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *the war*

Last paid: *May 1863*

By whom *May 1863*

To what time *June 30*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: x *Signs Roll as*  
*Commanding the Company*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Rec. J. W. Waul  
Capt.

Appears on Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for May 1, 1864

Enlisted: When May 3, 1864

Where Gonzales, Texas

By whom Capt. B. F. Weeks

Period Three years or the war

Last paid: By whom Maj. W. W. Waul

To what time Dec 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Promoted to order  
of Col. J. M. Waul

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: J. W. Waul

C

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

x

J. J. Connor

Capt, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where Gonzales, Texas

By whom Capt Steele

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks: Name appears in Column of names

Connor as J. J. Connor.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 2, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Connor

Copyist.

(Confederate.)  
6 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

No. 1. Comm  
Capt., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where Bogalusa Tex

By whom Capt. H. Waul

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1864

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by A. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: 1A

J. B. Henry

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. T. Corn

1st., Co. C. Cav., Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

**Roster**

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for  
3 years or the war.

Roster dated *Camp Waul near  
Brenham Tex June 30, 1862*

Date of appointment *May 8*, 1862.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., G. Mear and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion

1st, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas  
Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers'  
Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi.  
Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confed-  
erate service May, 1862, for three years or the  
war.

Roster dated

Not dated, 186

Date of entry or muster }  
into State service, } 186

Date of entry or muster }  
into Confederate service, } 186

Date of rank, and whether }  
by appointment, election } 186  
or promotion, }

Date and cause }  
of vacancy, } Promotion, 186

Name of successor

### Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of the members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(648)

A. B. Timmons

Copyright.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John T. Conn

, Co.

{ Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.  
Roster dated

May 11

, 1864.

When elected,  
or appointed,

When assigned to duty

January 29, 1864.

By whose order

Col M. S. Clibborn

On what duty now

With company

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. U. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., E. Mez, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. M. M. M. M. M.

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*John T. Waul*  
1st, Co. C, } Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated *In camp near*  
*Mobile Ala Jan 1, 1865.*

Date of entry or muster }  
into State service, } 186 .

Date of entry or muster }  
into Confederate service, } *Feb 15, 1861.*

Date of rank, and whether } *Election*  
by appointment, election } *May 8, 1862.*  
or promotion, }

Date and cause } *Promoted Jan 29, 1864.*  
of vacancy, }

Name of successor *H. G. Miller*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*A. B. Mustain*

(146)

Copyright.



(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Geo T. Carr*  
*Capt*, Co. *C*, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers' Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi. Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service May, 1862, for three years or the war.

Roster dated

*Not dated*, 186 .

Date of entry or muster }  
into State service, } , 186 .

Date of entry or muster }  
into Confederate service, } *Apr 15*, 1861 .

Date of rank, and whether }  
by appointment, election } *Prom*  
or promotion, } *Jan 22*, 1864 .

Date and cause }  
of vacancy, } , 186 .

Name of successor *B. F. Neke*.

### Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgwa Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. T. Cullen  
Capt., Co. C, } Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of  
Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-  
organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into  
Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated In Camp near  
Mobile Ala June 1, 1863.

Date of entry or muster } , 186 .  
into State service, }

Date of entry or muster } , 186 .  
into Confederate service, }

Date of rank, and whether } promoted  
by appointment, election } June 27, 1864.  
or promotion, }

Date and cause } Still acting, 186 .  
of vacancy, }

Name of successor

Remarks: Capt. Cullen Still acting

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mearns

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*J. P. Connor*

*1st Lt., Co. C, 1st Reg.,* Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

*Present*

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mexico and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. W. Love*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*C. P. Waul*  
*1st Co. 1st Regt., Waul's Legion.*  
Appears on Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *July*, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:  
*absent*

Station

Remarks: *With leave*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:  
*absent*, 186*4*.

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 3, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. W. Love*  
Comd.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. J. Case*  
*1st Lt., Co. Cavalry*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

*Present*  
*Stationed near Ft. Vicksburg Miss*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ....., 186 ..

Place .....

Remarks: .....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. W. Love*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*C*  
*1st*, Co. *1st*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

### Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept.*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. V. Love*  
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

J. T. Coon  
Capt. Co. L. Wallis Batt  
Residence Gonzales, Tex.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War,

Officers, Confederate States Army, commanded

by

, surrendered at Citronelle,

by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to

Major Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4,

1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 15,

1865.

Roll dated Jackson,

, May 19, 1865.

Number of rolls:

59

(589b)

C. E. M. Laughlin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*Comm. J. T.*  
*Capt. Co. C Willis' 1<sup>st</sup> Regt. Ross Brig.*

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dep. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record /
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contract	Pay or Clothing
Death or Efforts	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	



Conn. S. T.  
Capt. M. P. H. H.  
Rosa Brigade  
Texas

292

Gonzales  
Texas

Capt. J. J. Conn.

Gonzales

Texas

Mo. 292.

No. 292.

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War belonging to the Army of the Department of Alabama, Mississippi and East Louisiana, having been surrendered by Lt. Gen R. Bayles. C. S. A., Commanding said Department, to Maj. Gen G. B. S. Canby, U. S. A., Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi do hereby give my solemn **PAROLE OF HONOR** that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until properly exchanged in such manner as shall be mutually approved by the respective authorities.

John W. Minner

Done at Jackson Min  
this 13<sup>th</sup> day of May, 1865.

**Approved:**

Mrs. H. Taylor Co., C. S. A. }  
 Van & Young Co., D. S. A. } Com. is.

The above named officer will not be disturbed by United States authorities, as long as he observes his parole, and the laws in force where he resides.

*Wm E Young*

Wm E Young  
His Honor Mayor and Councilors,

RECEIVED FOR PAYMENT

PAID TO ORDER

of the  
of the

• Acquisition for Service. Name of person in the service of Capt B. J. M. Keene, C. Miller  
C. S. Army, at St. Louis, Mo., commanding the 1st of May 1884  
and acting on the 31st day of May.

Topic

I certify, on honor, that the above Declaration is correct and true; and that I have not drawn funds for any part of the time above charged.

RECEIVED At in the full the 1<sup>st</sup> day of Jan 1864 of Capt. A. H. Canby  
 Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. Army 1116 bushels of Corn  
21 1/2 of Oats pounds of Hay, and  
21 1/2 pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

John J. Carr 1872  
K. J. Miller 2nd Jan 78

No. 32.

No. *3* Abstract *C* *1st* Qr., 186 *4*

Company *C*

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For *March* 186 *4*

Issued *March* 186 *4*

*Wm. T. L. S.*

**Requisition for Forage,** For Public Horses *(28 Fifty Eight)* in the service of *Capt. Camm*  
 Company *C* ..... Regiment of *Car. & Batt. 1st Regt. S. Army*, at *3d* ..... days, commencing the *1st*  
 of *March* ..... 1864, and ending on the *31st* of *March* ..... 1864, at .....

DATE OF REQUISITION.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn. Pounds of	Barley. Pounds of	Oats. Pounds of	Hay Pounds	Fodder Pounds of	
	58						12				6 1/4	21576				11235	
Required .....																	
On hand to be deducted .....																	
To be supplied .....																	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just: and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

Received at *in field* ..... the *1st* day of *March* ..... 1864, of *Capt. R. P. Camm* ..... Commanding.  
 Quartermaster, C. S. Army, ..... pounds of Corn .....  
 ..... pounds of Barley ..... pounds of Oats,  
 ..... pounds of Hay and *11235* ..... pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

*R. P. Camm 1st Lt*



London  
New

THE LONDON AND NEW YORK

THE LONDON AND NEW YORK

THE LONDON AND NEW YORK

THE LONDON AND NEW YORK

REQUISITION

*Handwritten notes:*  
Capt. A. S. Evans  
Assistant Quartermaster  
Confederate States Army

I certify, that the above requisition is correct, and that the articles specified are absolutely requisite for the public service, rendered up by the following circumstances:

Captain *A. S. Evans* Assistant Quartermaster Confederate States Army, will have the articles specified in the above requisition.

Received, at *Richmond, Va.* the *19th* day of *Dec.* 1862, of *John S. Evans* Assistant Quartermaster Confederate States Army, *Three tents, three chairs, three blankets, thirty one pockets, eighteen paper bags, forty six per drawings, fifty one shirts, twenty eight hats, eleven pairs, three pairs, & one horse,* in full of the above requisition.

(Signed duplicate.)

*John S. Evans*

When articles of requisition issued on special requisition, and return of requisition officers, will be ordered by the requisition and of the list of articles specified in the requisition.



No. 32.

No. *5* Abstract of *1st* Cr., 1864

Company *C*

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For *January* 1864

Issued *Jan* 1864

FORM No. 32.

Requisition for Forage, For Public Horsts  
 Company *C* of *Janz* Regiment of *Miller's Bat. 3rd* U. S. Army, at *fifty three* in the service of *capt 337* Mules  
 1864, and ending on the *31st* of *Janz* 1864, at *1st* days, commencing the *1st*

DATE  
 or  
 REQUISITION.

Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay	Pounds of Fodder
33			33	31		1643	12			

Required.....

On hand to be deducted.....

To be supplied.....

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

RECEIVED by *John J. Connor* 1st Lt. Commanding.  
 Quartermaster, C. S. Army, *Jan* 1864 of *capt 337* Mules  
 the *31st* day of *Jan* 1864, at *1st*  
 pounds of Corn.....  
 pounds of Barley.....  
 pounds of Hay and.....  
 pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.  
*John J. Connor* 1st Lt.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

Handwritten text, possibly a signature or name, appearing in the center of the page.



No. 32.

No. *28* ABSTRACT G. *3* Qr. 18*62*.

*C* Company *Co. B 1st Regt*

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE,

For *10/20 July*, 18*62*.

Issued *185*.



No. 32.

93 Private  
 REQUISITION for Forage for ~~Private~~ Horses,  
 of ~~C~~ S. Army, for 10  
 and ending on the 20th of July

in the service of 'C' Company ~~Ward~~ Legion  
 days, commencing the 11th of July ~~Regiment~~  
 , 1862 at Camp Ward

Date of requisition.	Number of horses.	Number of mules.	Number of oxen.	Total number of animals.	Number of days.	Number of rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of corn.	Pounds of barley.	Pounds of oats.	Pounds of hay.	Pounds of fodder.	CORN. Pounds of.	BARLEY. Pounds of.	OATS. Pounds of.	HAY. Pounds of.	FODDER. Pounds of.	
1862 July 11th	93			93	10	930	12			14		11160			13020		
Required . . . . .																	
On hand to be deducted . . . . .																	
To be supplied . . . . .																	

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

J. T. Corn  
 1st Lt

Commanding Co C 6th Ward Legion

RECEIVED at Camp Ward, the 11th of July, 1862, of Capt H B Adams, a  
 Quartermaster U. S. Army, 11160 pounds of corn, \_\_\_\_\_  
 \_\_\_\_\_ pounds of barley, \_\_\_\_\_ pounds of oats, \_\_\_\_\_  
 13020 pounds of hay, and \_\_\_\_\_ pounds of fodder, in full  
 of the above Requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.)

J. T. Corn  
 1st Lt

Comd'g Co C 6th Ward Legion

Voucher No 5

No. 32.

No. .... Abstract C. 4. .... Qr. 1863

Off. .... Company. C. K.

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For Oct. .... 1863

Issued Oct. .... 1863

[FORM No. 32.]

# Requisition for Forage, *Private*

Company... *Willis Batt* ... Regiment of... *31* ... C. S. Army for... *31* ... days, commencing the... *1st* ... of... *Oct* ... 186*3*, and ending on the... *31st* ... of... *Oct* ... 186*3*, at...

DATE or REQUISITION.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn. Pounds of	Barley. Pounds of	Oats Pounds of	Hay. Pounds of	Fodder Pounds of	
	<i>10</i>				<i>3</i>	<i>186</i>	<i>12</i>				<i>14</i>	<i>2232</i>				<i>2604</i>	<i>24 Corn 2 hay Sundry 2 mills 2</i>
Required.....																	
On hand to be deducted.....																	
To be supplied.....												<i>2232</i>				<i>2604</i>	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

*J. F. Brundy*

RECEIVED at... *the field* ... the... *22nd* ... day of... *Oct* ... 186*3* ... of... *Capt A. G. Evans* ...  
Quartermaster, C. S. Army.

*J. G. Brown* ...

Commanding.

... pounds of Corn...  
... pounds of Barley...  
... pounds of Hay and *2604* ... pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

*J. F. Brundy*  
*V. J. Miller*

*J. G. Brown* ...



Voucher No 5

No. 32.

No. .... Abstract G. .... 1863

..... Company. ....

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For *October* ..... 1863

Issued *Oct* ..... 1863

# Requisition for Forage, For Public Horses.....in the service of *B. F. Weeks*

Company *C*..... Regiment of *Willis Battalion* C. S. Army for *31*..... days, commencing the *1<sup>st</sup>*  
of *Oct*..... 186*3*, and ending on the *31*..... of *Oct*..... 186*3*, at.....

DATE OF REQUISITION.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn.	Barley.	Oats.	Hay.	Fodder.	
	<i>62</i>				<i>31</i>	<i>1922</i>	<i>12</i>				<i>14</i>						
Required.....												<i>23064</i>				<i>2800</i>	
On hand to be deducted.....																	
To be supplied.....												<i>23064</i>				<i>2800</i>	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

Received at *in the field* the *in* day of *October* 1863, of *Capt. A. G. Evans* *22<sup>nd</sup>*  
Quartermaster, C. S. Army..... *23064*..... pounds of Corn.....  
..... pounds of Barley..... pounds of Oats.....  
..... pounds of Hay and *2800*..... pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

*J. J. Corn* *2<sup>nd</sup> Comd.*

No. 32.

No. 5 Abstract C / Qr. 1864

Company C

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For Lish 1864

Issued Lish 1864

Corn, J. J.  
Lt.  
Wants Lish  
Lish

FORM No. 32.

Requisition for Forage, for Public Horses (531) Fifty Five now in the service of Lt J. T. Corne  
 Company C. Mills Regiment of Cavalry C. S. Army, for 22 days, commencing the 1st  
 of Feb. 1864, and ending on the 29th of Feb. 1864, at In the field.

DATE or REQUISITION.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn. Pounds of	Barley. Pounds of	Oat. Pounds of	H. Pounds of	Fodder Pounds of	
	58						12				2 1/3	1844 1/3				3586 2/3	
Required.....																	
On hand to be deducted.....																	
To be supplied.....																	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

J. T. Corne 1st Lt Commanding.

RECEIVED at ..... the ..... day of ..... 1864, of .....  
 Quartermaster, C. S. Army, ..... pounds of Corn .....  
 ..... pounds of Barley ..... pounds of Oats,  
 ..... pounds of Hay and ..... pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

J. T. Corne

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

No. 33.

No. 4... ABSTRACT G.... /... Qtr. 1864

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE

PRIVATE HORSES.

Of... *1st Regt. 1st Div.*

In... *2nd Div. 1st Regt.*

*2 names*

*Wants Legum Tax*



Requisition for Forage, For Private Horse in the service of Officer C. B. White, Captain  
 C. S. Army, at in the field for 31 days, commencing the 1st of March 1864,  
 and ending on the 31st of March 1864.

DATE	FROM	TO	Number of Horses	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL			TOTAL ALLOWANCE				REMARKS
				Feeds of Corn	Feeds of Hay	Feeds of Fodder	Corn Pounds of	Oats Pounds of	Hay Pounds of	Fodder Pounds of	
March 1st 1864			12				444				
TOTAL							444				

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

RECEIVED at an the fort the 1st day of March 1864, of Capt. C. B. White  
 Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. Army. 444 Pounds  
587 1/2 bushels of Corn  
58 of Oats, 587 1/2 pounds of Hay, and  
587 1/2 pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

J. J. Brown 1st Lt.  
V. J. Miller 2nd Lt.

Connally, J.  
**Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Connelly, James

*Conaway, Wiley T.*

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private*

*Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Conaway, W. T.*



710  
 +  
 Cannelly James

Co. *20*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58783218	20
2	3147	21
3	3661	22
4	3365	23
5	7568	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

✓ BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*James Connolly*  
*Priv.* { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.  
Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Apr 21*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Carter*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr 21*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Last paid:

By whom *Boonity but no pay*

To what time , 186

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*A. B. Mustain*

C

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*James Conely* +  
*PSN*

, Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.\*  
Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*Not dated*

Muster-in to date , 186 .

*Apr 21* , 186 2.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When

Where

, 186 .

By whom

Period

Remarks: *Subsequently enrolled.*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 5d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*A. R. Murstain*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*James Connolly*  
*Private*, Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.\*  
Age *21* years.

Appears on a

**Muster Roll†**

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul near*  
*Brenham July 10*, 1862.

Nativity *Ireland*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Harris*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 5d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*22 Company*  
*Pat*, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *first muster to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *Apr 21*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Carter*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged July 12 by*  
*reason of disability (over)*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

*A B Mustain*

Copyist.

447 23.

50733365

1912.

*Special order 50 Final  
statement*

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Connally

1st, Co. A,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 12, 1862.

Place Camp Harrell.

Remarks Discharged disability  
S. 52.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Harvey



(CONFEDERATE.)

C |

Max

Jas Connally  
1st Co. D. Wauls Legion

Appears on a

**Register**

of Payments to Discharged Soldiers.

Date of discharge July 11, 1862

Date of payment Sept 20, 1862

By whom C. C. Wherton

Remarks

Confed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 11, page 84

A. S. Andrews

163

CERTIFICATE  
OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE in the  
case of

James Connolly

a Co. D 1st Regt

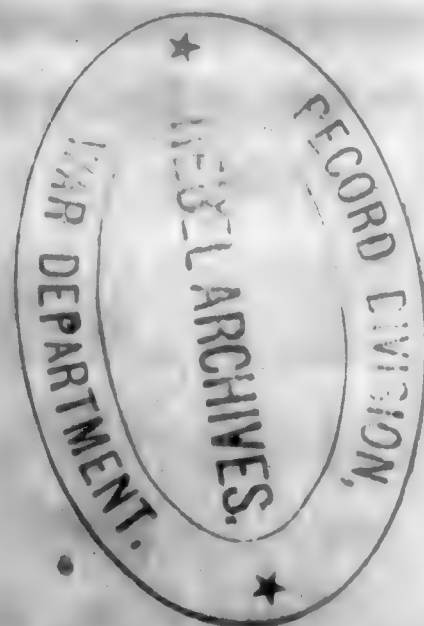
Paul Dixon Regt of Tex Vols

Co. A 2. Batt.

Special Order  
No. 52. Ward to Ward  
Camp Ward July 11. 62

The Col. Connolly Private has  
Private has been discharged from  
the service on account of disability  
By order of  
J. H. Bell and  
Col. Connolly  
of the 1st Regt

Received (A. & I. G. Office) Nov 14  
1862



# ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

## CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

(To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.)

James Connelly, of Captain Sam  
Carter Company, ( 2 ) of the Waul Legion Regiment of Confed-  
erate States Infantry, was enlisted by Capt. Sam Carter  
of the Waul Legion Regiment of Infantry, at Houston  
Texas, on the Twenty First day of April, 1862, to serve for the  
years, he was born in the State of the, is  
Twenty Four years of age, Five feet, Eight inches high, Light  
complexion, Grey eyes, Brown hair, and by occupation, when enlisted,  
a Labourer. During the last two months said soldier has been  
unfit for duty Sixty days. (Have consult directions on Form Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

STATION: Camp Waul

DATE: June 26<sup>th</sup> 1862

Sam Carter Capt.  
Commanding Company.

I Certify, That I have carefully examined the said James Connelly  
of Captain Sam Carter Company, and find him incapable of performing  
the duties of a soldier because of (Have consult par. 1124, p. 24, and directions on Form 12, p. 24, Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

General Disability

E. Randall  
Waul Legion Surgeon.

Discharged this \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, 186 , at \_\_\_\_\_

Commanding the Post.

NOTE 1.—When a case for pension, special care must be taken to state the degree of disability.  
NOTE 2.—The place where the soldier desires to be addressed may here added.

Town—

County—

State—

(DUPLICATES.)

Connoway, J.  
**Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Caraway, John

712  
✓  
Conrad J.

Co. M., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58734636	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....0

Number of personal papers herein.....0

✓ Box MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

✓ See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Conrad

1st Lt., Co. M, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Cook for officers July 29

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. R. R. R.



✓ 713 +  
Conrad J B

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	38730042	20
2	8122	21
3	8827	22
4	8264	23
5	0401	24
6	0393	25
7	0645	26
8	8760	27
9	44274974	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Tex. Inf.



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

359

Waul's Legion

Age 42 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for

Dated April 15

1862

Enrolled:

When

April 12

Where

By whom

Waul's Legion  
Wm. Anders.

1862.

Mustered into service:

When

April 12

Where

By whom

Waul's Legion  
Capt. J. M. Anders.

1862.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

186

This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., St. Louis, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Anders

Copy

(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. B. Couran*

*38* years, Company C, Waul's Legion.\*

Age *40* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 15 to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When *April 12*, 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *Am Anders*

Mustered into service:

When *April 12*, 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. W. M. Drake*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay recd*

To what time, 186

Remarks *Appointed April 15*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. M. Drake*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

3596 { Conrad  
Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 42 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated June 14, 1862

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Married

Residence

Harris

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

3591, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.\*  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted: \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

When \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Where \_\_\_\_\_

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

Period \_\_\_\_\_ war

Last paid:

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Present or absent. *present*

Remarks: *Abolished April 5, 1862*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. K. Conrad*

*3 Sept*, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 12*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt J. M. Graham*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*W. C. Potter*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*J. H. Conrad*  
3rd Regt., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and were dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*W. H. Conrad*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Coura

1861, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan'y & Feby, 1863

Estimated:

When April 12, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. J. M. Drake

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Nathaniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to re-join into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company O of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was sent to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Texas Infantry, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book work:

W. B. Pothe

Copies



(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. A. Course*  
357, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January & February*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *April 12*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *J. A. Griesham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*W. A. Drake*

Confederate.

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John B. Conrad  
3 Sgt, Co B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

83

(8846)

*J. A. Douglas*  
Original.

Conrad John B.  
7<sup>th</sup> Sgh, Co. B 1<sup>st</sup> Batt<sup>n</sup> 7<sup>th</sup> Div.  
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Dec. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pria. of War Record .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Desertion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
.....	.....
.....	.....



VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9<sup>th</sup> 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, John C. Foy, a 3<sup>rd</sup> Reg't of Co. B, 1<sup>st</sup> Div., Reg't 1<sup>st</sup> Div.  
Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,  
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of  
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores  
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States  
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9<sup>th</sup> day of July 1863.

John C. Foy

9<sup>th</sup> Reg't  
Mayer

Reg't

Ohio  
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vols.

714

Conrad, John B.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Conrad, J. B.

✓ 715  
*Conway Perry*

Co. *H*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>44238118</i>	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_



(Confederate.)

*C*

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.  
Waul's Legion.

*Perry Conway*

*Pvt*, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Waco, Texas*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls

55

(8396)

*C. E. McLaughlin*

Copyright.

113  
Conway, William J.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Conaway, W. J.

717  
Cook Calvin C.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

2 Lieutenant 2 Lieutenant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58732791	20
2	4802	21
3	2875	22
4	2444	23
5	3000	24
6	3065	25
7	3538	26
8	3621	27
9	3570	28
10	7479	29
11	7802	30
12	8150	31
13	8787	32
14	44274864	33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Tex Inf.

Confederate.

(C)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Cubbin C Coon

2 Lt. } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,  
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Crockett Houston Co.

Tex June 27, 1862.

Muster-in to date Not Stated, 186

Enrolled:

When June 27, 186

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Mustered into service:

When June 27, 186

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Remarks: Elected June 27, 1862

[OVER]

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. C. Cook

22<sup>nd</sup> Lt., { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,  
Infantry, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first Muster. Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Cr. Hill.

By whom W. D. Hicks.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent. Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F. 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

CC Book

3 L, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 20, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett Texas

By whom W. D. Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

JA Ramsey

(145)

Copy

(Confederate.)

*C*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*C. C. Waul*

*3d Co.*, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov 8 Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Crockett Tex*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent sent to Havana Nov 14/62  
Miss by order of Genl R. Andrew*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Max and Afta, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. A. Ramsey*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

1000000

371, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 1st, 1863.

Enlisted:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Sick at Garden Harbor

Since Nov 13/62

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

J. A. Ramsey

Copy.

(Confederate.)

(C)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Company C*

*2<sup>d</sup> Lt*, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 21*, 1862.

Where *Orangeburg, Texas*

By whom *Capt. W. D. Hicks*

Period *2 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Promoted from 3<sup>d</sup> Lt to 2<sup>d</sup> Lt*

*June 12/64*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. Ramsey*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*C. C. Cook*

*2d*

, Co.

Appears on a

, Waul's Legion.

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for  
3 years or the war.

Roster dated *Camp Waul near*  
*Brenham Tx June 30, 1862*

Date of appointment

, 186

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion crossed east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. J. Jeffery*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. C. Cook

2<sup>nd</sup> Co., 11<sup>th</sup>, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

Not dated

186

Date of commission not known, 186

Remarks: Absent without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 24 Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. P. Jeffery*

*2d Lt., Co. F, 1*

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,  
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated

*Vicksburg Tex.*

*Jan. 11, 1864.*

Date of election, appointment or promotion,

*{ From June 2, 1863.*

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. P. Jeffery*

Copy let.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. C. Cooke

2<sup>d</sup> Lt., Co. L,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

*Present*

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Cooley*

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. C. Cook

2<sup>d</sup> Lt, Co. L, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., San Antonio and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

W. A. Raby

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

C.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. C. Cook

2<sup>nd</sup> Lt., Co. L,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

*Present*

Station

*Vicksburg*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186*2*

Place \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Waul's Legion*

6

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. C. Cook

3<sup>rd</sup>, Co. F, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station Velasco

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1863.

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. Timmons

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*B. L. Hook*  
*B. L. Hook*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.  
Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

82

(6846)

*J. D. Douglas*  
Approved.

*Co. B. C.*  
*2<sup>nd</sup> Lieut. Co. D* / *1<sup>st</sup> Battery* *Harling* *Reg't* *1<sup>st</sup> Division*  
(Confederate.)

*/*  
Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....  
Burial Records .....  
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....  
C. M. Charges .....  
Descriptive Lists .....  
Discharge Certificates .....  
Enlistment Papers .....

Final Statements .....  
Furloughs or L. of A. ....  
Med. Certificates .....  
Med. Dec. Lists .....  
Orders .....  
Pri. of War Record .....  
Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....  
Casualty Sheet .....  
Confinement .....  
Contracts .....  
Death or Effects .....  
Desertion .....  
Discharge from Hosp'l .....  
Discharge from Service .....  
Duty .....

Furlough or L. of A. ....  
Med. Examination .....  
Misc. Information .....  
Pay or Clothing .....  
Personal Reports .....  
Rank .....  
Transfer to Hosp'l .....  
Transportation .....

L. L. Look

0

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY *9<sup>th</sup>* 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *C. C. Cook* ..... *2nd Lt.* of Co. *F 1st* *Regt* *Harris' Louisiana*

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*C. C. Cook*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9<sup>th</sup>* day of July 1863.

*John C. Fry* *2nd Lt.* *Ohio*  
MAYOR AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Book J. A.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58731797	21
2	1845	22
3	1960	23
4	2034	24
5	2116	25
6	2191	26
7	4427405	27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

Book Mark:

See also

Cook, J. A.

Co. D. 1. Batt. 2. Texas Legion

In hosp. Canton Mass 1873.

SEE PERSONAL PAPERS OF

John Owen

Co. D. 3. Ky



(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Cook,

Priv., { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 3, 1862.

Where

May Fayette Co.

By whom

B. Timmons

Mustered into service:

When

May 3, 1862.

Where

Fayette Co.

By whom

B. Timmons

Last paid:

By whom

No Pay

To what time

, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty Paid.

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. P. Brown

Captain

6 'Confederate.'

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Cook

Pri., Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for July 1 Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
gained in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
Mexico and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark: 2

J. H. Cook

Enlisted.

6

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Cook

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

September

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 3

, 1862.

Where

Hayden Co.

By whom

B. Timmons

Period

3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain  
Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Cavalry Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Brown

Supplies

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Cook  
Pri., Co. D, {

1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for

Nov 12, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 3

, 1862.

Where

Gayles Co.

By whom

B. Timmons

Period

3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent. On detached  
service from Dec 26 '62

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Governor Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,  
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown

Copies.

MAY 23

50732037

1912

at Canton by order of Genl  
Ruggles.

(Confederate.)

*h*

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*J. R. Cook*

*Priv.*, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 1862.

Where *Jayette Co.*

By whom *B. Timmons*

Period *3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent. *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. Brown*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Cook,

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 3, 1862.

Where

Mayfield Co.

By whom

B. Timmons

Period

3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Grisham

To what time

Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown

*Am* (Confederate.)  
1 Battalion, Texas.  
Waul's Legion.

*J. A. Waul*  
*Am*, Co. *A*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*  
When captured *July 4, 1863.*  
Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(6296)

*J. A. Waul*  
Capt.



Coak J. A.

Pvt., Co. D 1<sup>st</sup> Batt'n Nashville Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

J. A. Cook

1880

1881

1882

1883

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY ..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. A. Cook* ..... *Private* of Co *D* *1st* *Batt* of *Reg't* *Went's* *400* *Legion*  
Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,  
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of  
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores  
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States  
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*J. A. Cook*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this ..... day of July 1863.

*John C. Fry* ..... *20* *Reg't* *Ohio* Vols.  
*May* AND PAROLING OFFICER.

114 +  
Book J R

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731708	2
2	1874	21
3	1959	22
4	2036	23
5	2115	24
6	2192	25
7	8757	26
8	9060	27
9	144274926	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Tex. Inf.  
and 9 (Nichols') Tex. Inf.

Confederate.

6

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. R. Cook  
Pri. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 June 31, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. L. Wade

Mustered into service:

When , 186

Where

By whom

last paid:

By whom Capt. M. C. Kim

To what time Oct 24, 186

Remarks: Re-enlisted time extended (over)

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(148)

J. Brown

Copyist

MAY 29.

50731798

1912.

*for War. Bounty Paid.*

Confederate,

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Cook

Private, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19

1862

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. H. Ware

Period

3 Years or the War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt McKee

To what time

Apr 24, 1862

Present or absent:

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Bliss, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. B. Brown

Private

6

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. R. Cook

Priv., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept - Oct

Enlisted: , 1861.

When

Oct 19 , 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Wade

Period

3 years or War.

Last paid:

By whom Sept Adams

To what time

Aug 31 , 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain  
Board's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was  
re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Kiesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
March 22, 1862, and Arta, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Brown

Copy



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. R. Cook*  
Private, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

*Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

*Oct 17*, 1861.

Where

*Galveston*

By whom

*J. J. Hare*

Period

*3 years or War*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt Adams*

To what time

*Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Bard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,  
M. Max. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

*J. P. Hower*

Copy

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. R. Cook

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. J. Wase

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent. Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent to the Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. Brown

Copy.

to Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. R. Crook

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:  
When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. J. Ware

Period 3 yrs or War

Last paid:  
By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Brown

Captain.

6 Confederate,  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Re J. R. Cook  
Co. 5, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of Aug

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 186 2.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks: , 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

About enlisted men accounted for:

Returned here

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to them were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. R. Cook

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

6  
+ R  
P  
Co D, 1

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Butcher house

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864 and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Timmons

Copyist

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*R. J. P. Cook*  
\_\_\_\_\_, Co. \_\_\_\_\_, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion:  
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll

83

(6266)

*J. G. Douglas*  
Capt.

(CONFEDERATE).

John R. Cook.

Corpl. Co. E. Wall's Tex. Inf.

Name appears on a

PAROLE OF PRISONERS OF WAR

at Columbus, Texas.

Paroled July 18, 1865.

Residence Fayette Co., Tex.

Number of rolls: 9

CRESS  
Copyist.

Book J. R.

Reg't Co. D 1<sup>st</sup> Batt. Kauls J. Lyin

(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pria. of War Record .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Desertion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
.....	.....
.....	.....



J. R. Cook

1877

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY .....9..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *Robert* ..... a *Private* ..... of Co. *H* *1st* *Art* Reg't *Trans. & Pac. Legion*  
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
barton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military  
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate  
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or  
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United  
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*Robert*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this .....9..... day of July, 1863.

.....*John C. Fry*..... 2<sup>d</sup> Reg't *Ohio*..... Vols,  
*may* AND PAROLING OFFICER.

John R. Cook

No 968

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A., commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn PAROLE OF HONOR that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this Parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

John R. Cook Corp. Co. C. Walls Infy Regt.

Done at Columbus, Texas, this }  
18<sup>th</sup> }  
day of July, 1865. }

Samuel Hamey

Captain U. S. V., and ~~Provost~~ Provost Marshal

Lefayette County Texas

Book. M. H.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50726462	20
2	7960	21
3	6569	22
4	6679	23
5	6784	24
6	736990	25
7	7386	26
8	7196	27
9	9005	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Wool Mark:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. D,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 17 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

June 30

, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$

100

equipments, \$

100

Remarks:

\* Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 10th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

G. B. Hunch

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*W. T. Carr*

*Carr*, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age *15* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll\*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*Not dated*

186

Nativity *Kentucky*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Fayette*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, at Austin and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

\* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1897, 1898) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

*W. T. Carr*

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Waul's Legion*  
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for *first muster to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862.

Where *Fayette Co.*

By whom *Capt J D Brown*

Period *3 years or during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *At without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. D. French*  
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*North Carolina* +  
*Art*, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When \_\_\_\_\_, 186 .

Where \_\_\_\_\_

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

Period \_\_\_\_\_

Last paid:

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 186 .

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *absent without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: \_\_\_\_\_

*G. B. Hinch* Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. H. Cook*  
Pvt., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

*May 14*, 1862.

Where

*Fayette Co*

By whom

*Capt J D Brown*

Period

*3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt H. J. Cordame*

To what time

*Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*H. H. Cook*  
\_\_\_\_\_, Co. *A*, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on  
Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186*4*.

Place \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

C | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Cook

Plt., Co. D, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

**Regimental Return**

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Place \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmerman's Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Cock

Peter, Co. L, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1864.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*absent by order of punishment of punishment*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Rt*, Co. *A*, *Coat*  
Appears on

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.  
Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *Dec.*  
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station  
Remarks: , 186*9*.

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:  
Date  
Place  
Remarks:  
Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:  
, 186*9*.

Absent enlisted men accounted for:  
*without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remains of the 1st Infantry Battalion and its companies were transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. G. No. 2, Edg. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Osburn*



M. H. Cook  
Clothing discharge  
of the son M. H.  
Cook.

M. H. Cook  
Co. A. Cav. Batt<sup>n</sup>  
Waul's Tex. Legion

PEMEERTON PAPER 33.  
Recd May 1933.

examined ap-  
proved. recom-  
mended and  
respectfully for-  
warded

J. N. Waul  
Col Comd'g  
R. T. L.

Greenwood, Miss  
April 17<sup>th</sup> 1863

Col,

My son, M. H. Cook enlisted in  
Went's Texas Legion, Cavalry Battal-  
ion, some time in the Spring of  
1862 - He did so contrary to the  
wishes and expressed command,  
both of myself and his father, Mr.  
R. H. Cook - Immediately after his  
enrollment, endeavors were made  
to procure his discharge, but  
were unsuccessful, and the Cavalry  
Battalion of the Legion shortly  
afterwards leaving the State -  
his parents were unable at that  
time to take further steps in  
the matter - At the time of his  
enrollment he was a minor, being  
but fourteen and a half years old,  
and he has a right to expect  
that upon application he would  
be immediately discharged.

Since that time his father  
Mr. R. H. Cook, and now, I, as  
has died



his lawful guardian, make appli-  
cation, that Private M. H. Cook  
of Camassey (D) Cavalry Ba Hation  
Ward's Texas Legion, be honorably  
discharged, he being a minor and  
having entered the service, contrary  
to the expressed wishes and com-  
-mands of his parents.

I would further  
state that I have but five sons,  
and all of them at present are  
in the service - I have come  
all the way from Texas to en-  
-deavor to procure the discharge  
of my youngest son, and have  
been here months waiting the  
result of an application made  
by me at Grenada. Thinking  
that this must have been lost,  
or that I would have had an  
answer of some sort by this time,  
I am induced to repeat my  
application -

I accompany this with my affi-  
-davit to his being at present a

minor.

De S. S. M. Ward.

Camassey, Tex. Legion

Respectfully, In testimony  
Harriet S. Cook.



Memorandum

April 17. 1863

Appeared in person before me  
the undersigned <sup>not</sup> ~~not~~ look  
who makes oath that the matters  
in the foregoing petition as the  
same are therein set forth are  
true in substance and fact  
sworn to and subscribed before me  
this 30th day of April 1863

E. B. Coram J. P.

Harriet S. Cook

No. 953.

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans-Mississippi-Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A., commanding said Department, to Major-General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn PAROLE OF HONOR that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this Parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Morton. Cook Priv. Co. 2. Walla. Cav.

Done at Columbus, Texas, this  
18<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1865.

Daniel Harvey

Captain U. S. V. and Assistant Provost Marshal.

Leyette County Texas

Old Gun Camp Texas  
Opposite Greenwood April 17<sup>th</sup> 1863

Major

I forward to you this the proper channel, the petition of Mrs. Cook properly sworn to. The case is one it seems to me calling for immediate redress, as the circumstances are of particular hardship. The boy was enlisted contrary to my express instructions as all of my recruiting officers were ordered to accept none under the age of eighteen or over forty, desiring as I did to render my force a thoroughly effective one.

Believing if the Lieut. Genl. has the power in his opinion to order the discharge that it will be done.

I am very Respectfully  
J. N. Kane  
Col. Commanding

Major B. D. Hemminger.  
A. A. G.

Jackson Miss.

120  
Cook R. J.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Cook, J. R.

722  
Cook Robert S.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58532752	20
2	2821	21
3	2803	22
4	2462	23
5	3027	24
6	3073	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Tex. Inf.

Confederate

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Robertson, John

Plat. } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,  
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 14 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Crockett, Houston Co.

June 27, 1862

Muster-in to date Not stated, 186

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

[over]

C

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. S. Cook

Co. 1, } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,  
Infantry, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for first Muster Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Cracker

By whom W. D. Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from Enlistment

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F. 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Captain



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. S. Waul

Capt

, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 27, 1862

Where

Crabtree Texas

By whom

W. O. Hicks

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent Sick

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company O, Timmons' Regiment Texas

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 11, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book (mark):

J. A. Ramsey



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*A. J. Page*

*Co.*, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Crockett Tex*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Cupradams*

To what time *Aug 31, 186*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Sent to Indian Hospital Genl & k. r.*  
*by order of Maj. Randall*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F. 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Arta, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. Ramsey*  
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*R. B. Cook*

*Art.*, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *June 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Cracked Horn*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book Mark:

*J. A. Ramsey*

Copies

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

R. S. Waul

Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for June 8 Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett Texas

By whom Capt W. L. Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt J. H. Grisham

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at New Orleans and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

C 1 22<sup>nd</sup> Tex.

R S Cook  
Pol Co 2<sup>nd</sup> Tex Regt Inf.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of

Texas General Hospital,

at

Quitman, Missa,

for

Sept & Oct., 1863.  
dated Oct. 31, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When

, 186

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Decker

To what time

Aug. 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Deserted Sept. 16, 1863.

Book mark:

J. R. Scabi

(CONFEDERATE.)

C. I. 229. 1. Tex.

R. of Cook  
Pol. Gen. & Serv. Reg. Inf.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,  
at Quitman, Miss.,  
for Apr. 30 to Aug. 31, 1863.  
dated Aug. 28, 1863.

Enlisted:  
When June 27, 1862.  
Where Crockett Tex.  
By whom Capt. Hicks  
Period 2 Mos.

Attached to Hospital:

When , 186 .  
How employed

Last paid:  
By whom Capt. Adams  
To what time Apr. 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Book mark:

✓ *Book H H*

Co. *H*, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>48728835</i>	<i>Exchanged Batt'n C.S.A.</i>
2		
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein.....*0*

Number of personal papers herein.....*0*

✓ *YOUR MARK:*

See also *W. H. Cook, 2 Tex. Cav.*

" " *Exchange Battalion, C. S. A.*

7-4  
Cooke M. H.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's, Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Cook M. H.

13  
Cooper George C

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58792265	21
2	2349	22
3	2505	23
4		24
5		25
6		26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein.....0

Number of personal papers herein.....0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_



(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. P. Mattison

Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville, Texas

By whom G. P. Mattison

Mustered into service:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville, Texas

By whom G. P. Mattison

Last paid:

By whom No pay No Bounty

To what time, 186

Remarks Due to S. & 2.10

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(448)

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. C. Cooper

Private, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1862

Where

Centerville Lion Co.

By whom

G. P. Mathison

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

No pay, No Bounty

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remains of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., H. Max and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Geo. W. Waul

Out, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Austinville

By whom L. P. Mattison

Period 2 y

Last paid: Capt Adams

By whom

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Died

Oct 26, 1862 Holley Springs

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Williams  
(642) Copy.

Cooper Henry A.  
Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58725539	20
2	6374	21
3	5749	22
4	5740	23
5	5827	24
6	5913	25
7	5948	26
8	6083	27
9	6164	28
10	6276	29
11	737309	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....0

Number of personal papers herein.....0

BOOK MARK:

See also 1 (McCulloch) Tex. Cav.

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Waul's Legion*  
Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 31 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for

Enrolled: *June 30*, 1862

When *May 8*

Where *Fort Worth*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*, 186

Mustered into service:

When *May 8*

Where *Fort Worth*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*, 186

Last paid:

By whom *Wm. Pugh*

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$150.00; equipments, \$20.00

Remarks: *Present. Active*

This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from this command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

*J. D. Smith*

Copies

6

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. A. Cooper

Priv

{ Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 31 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated

, 186

Nativity

Tenn

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Amesbury

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1892) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 13474.

Mark:

J. J. Harris

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Henry A. Cooper  
Priv., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 8 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Present Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Hunt



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Thomas H. Cooper*  
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1: Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Detached for Secret Service Oct 25<sup>th</sup> 1862.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*J. S. Hester*

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*M. U. Cooper*  
Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 7 Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1863.

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. J. Hunt*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. H. Cooper  
Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for March & April, 1863

Enlisted:

When May, 1862.

Where Samuel

By whom B. J. Weeks

Period during the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. B. J. Weeks

To what time Feb 28, 1866

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Present sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hume

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. C. Cooper

Priv., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1863

Where Springfield

By whom D. J. Adams

Period during the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. D. J. Adams

To what time Dec 28, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hest's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Waul's Legion*  
*Co. C*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

### Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1st*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 186*3*.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Major Paul*

To what time *June 30*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. D. Hunt*

*Co*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*H. A. Cooper*  
*Priv*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Co May 1*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1864

Where *Gonzales Texas*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *Three years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *May's acct*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1864

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Hook mark:

*J. S. Harris*

(Confederate.)

*C*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*H. U. Cooper*

*Priv.*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *Gonzales, Tex*

By whom *Capt. Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Killed in*

*Action July 14<sup>th</sup> / 64*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Harris*

(Confederate.)

C      Waul's Legion.      Texas.

H A Cooper  
Pvt, Co. C, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on      **Regimental Return**  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of Sept, 1862.  
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186 \_\_\_\_.

Place \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Attendant in Hospital

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. C. Love

Copyist.

727  
Cooper H. C. N.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728887	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H N Cooper

Pot

, Co. H, {

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Mar 4 to May 14, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Aug 1, 1862.

Where

Occola Mo

By whom

Capt. Fester

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Avant

To what time

Oct 21, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Sick in camp

\*This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Miss. Dept. The company, designated Company C, Exchanged Texas Prisoners, and Company D, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. 210, A & I G. O. dated Sept. 4, 1862, and having been reduced to a squad it was transferred to Company G, of this battalion, June 4, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Alberich

Copyist.

728  
Coppidge, O. D.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58525464	20
2	4732	21
3	4830	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O D Coppedge

Pt. } Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,  
Age 27 } attached to Waul's Legion.\*  
Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Wash-  
ington Co June 13, 1862.

Nativity M G

Married or single Married

County of residence De Witt

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mox and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & F. 1864.

Book mark:

Alberty

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. D. Capridge

Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for May 7 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 2, 1862

Gonzales

It. Stell

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 2, 1862

Gonzales

It. Stell

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Rec'd no pay

Valuation of horse, \$

100; equipments, \$

100

Remarks Discharged by reason of substitution

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Collectively

Copy

Confederate.

C.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

O. D. Coppidge

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 21, 1862.

Where Honzales

By whom Lt. Stille

Period

Last paid:

By whom No pay recd.

To what time                     , 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged. By reason  
of substituted. Brown June  
22, 1862.

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stille's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:                     

Elgin H. Blalock

✓ 739  
Corban

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	587372148	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....0

Number of personal papers herein.....0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Corbin

Put, Col, Aug, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

All'd to Company in the Legion

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love



<sup>710</sup>  
 Cordna Ferdinand

# Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727367	20
2	7466	21
3	7566	22
4	7652	23
5	7845	24
6	7732	25
7	7791	26
8	7485	27
9	49363357	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Write NAME:

See also



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*C*  
*Ferdinand Cordua*  
Put : { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *14* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for

*to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When

*May 6*

Where

*Richmond*

, 186*2*.

By whom

*Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When

*May 6*

Where

*Richmond*

, 186*2*.

By whom

*Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom

*County but no pay Recd.*

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$*40* 100; equipments, \$*20* 100

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 5th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*E. H. P. Smith*

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

*C*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Ferdinand Cordua*

*Capt.*, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

*May 6*

, 186*2*.

Where

*Richmond*

By whom

*Sullivan*

Period

*3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

*Copy received*

To what time

, 186*2*.

Present or absent

*Not started*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*Engrish*

6

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ferdinand Cordua

Capt., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for Sept. 1 Oct. 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1862

Where

Richmond

By whom

Sullivan

Period

Three years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Bisco's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Douth.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ferdinand Cordua,

Put

{ Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan, & Feb,

, 1863.

Enrolled:

May 6

, 1862.

When

Where

Richmond

By whom

Sullivan

Mustered into service:

When

May 6

, 1862.

Where

Richmond

By whom

Sullivan

Last paid:

By whom

Capt W B Adams,

To what time

See 31

, 1862.

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Baskin,

Copyist.

*C* (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Ferdinand Cardua*  
*Put* { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age *19* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*Not dated*, 186

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Fort Bend*

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 20th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmes' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 724576.

Book mark:

*E. H. Root.*

Copy

(Confederate.)

*C*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Ferd Waul*

*Put*, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb'y 29 to May 14, 1864.*

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Richmond Tex*

By whom *Capt. Sullivan*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Feb'y 28*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Captured at Belmont,  
Miss, June 19, 1863.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*E. H. Natch*

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Cardua,

Put

Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept, Oct., 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

, 1862.

Where

Richmond

By whom

Capt. Sullivan

Period

3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Feb 28

, 1863.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Captured at Belmont

Miss June 19, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Chadwick

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Gardner*  
Regt., Co. E, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent; enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*JW Love*



(Confederate.)

*C. Quinlan*

*Ferdinand Cordua*  
*Private Co. 1st Texas*

Appears on a

Report

of prisoners of war remaining at Overton U. S.  
Hospital, Memphis, Tenn., July 15, 1863.

Report dated

*Quinlan*, 186 .

Where captured

Date of capture

, 186 .

Remarks:

Hospital roll:

5

(554)

*C. Quinlan*

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

*Valentine Cardenas*

Employee **QMD**

Wauls Tex Legion

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for

*42x, 1862.*

**NOV 15 1862.**

Date of issue

Signature

Remarks:

Roll No.

*Gowen*  
Copyist.

*Capt. 1st Regt. Tex. Cav.*  
*Gardner, Ferdinand*  
*Put. & Willie Tex. Cav.*  
*Confederate.*

MEDICAL CARD NUMBERS.

*1331596*

- 1
- 2
- 3
- 4
- 5
- 6
- 7
- 8
- 9
- 10
- 11
- 12
- 13
- 14
- 15
- 16
- 17
- 18
- 19
- 20

*Book Mark*

Comd.

C Walls Co. Texas

Ferdinand Cardua

Rank, Pr Co. E, Walls Regt Texas

Complaint, Feb Remission

Admitted June 29, 1863,

To Overton U. S. A. Gen'l Hosp.,  
Memphis, Tenn.

Ret'd to duty Aug 4, 1863

Deserted \_\_\_\_\_, 18 \_\_\_\_.

Disch'd from service \_\_\_\_\_, 18 \_\_\_\_.

Sent to G. H. \_\_\_\_\_, 18 \_\_\_\_.

On furlough \_\_\_\_\_, 18 \_\_\_\_.

Died \_\_\_\_\_, 18 \_\_\_\_.

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Ward 11

Tenn. Reg. No 583; Hos. No 46; Page 45

Act. Keenan

(10 2-573)

Copy to

751  
Cordua, Ferdinand

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Cordua, Ferdinand

73  
Corryhey, W. J.  
Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Corryhey, W. J.

733  
✓ Corrigan Sample

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238115	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ None MARK.

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

*C*

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.

Waul's Legion.

*Samuel Corrigan*

*Priv*, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Waco, Texas*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls

55

(6296)

*C. C. M. Loughlin*

Copyright.



799  
Cotten William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50933727	20
2	4367	21
3	3837	22
4	3945	23
5	4058	24
6	4170	25
7	4273	26
8	44275111	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....0

Number of personal papers herein.....1

BOOK MARKS:

See also Wm Cotten, Timmons' Reg't Inf.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*W. L. Bradley*  
Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *September to January* 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Sept. 1*, 1861.

Where *Waul's Legion*.

By whom *L. D. Bradley*.

Mustered into service:

When *Sept. 1*, 1861.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *L. D. Bradley*.

To what time *Jan. 1*, 1862.

Remarks: *Spent the winter*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

1912

50733727

1912.

for Mar. V. only paid  
Pay due a. hosp'l from  
Feb. 28 to May 14.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm. Lottin

52., Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 42 years.

Apparatus on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Waul's Legion*

*Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\**

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *May 21, 1862.*

Enlisted:  
When *March 1, 1862*, 186

Where *Memphis, Tenn.*

By whom *St. Sparks*

Period *2 years*

Last paid:

By whom *St. Sparks*

To what time *May 21, 1862*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *2 large mounted mules*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*M. M. Perkins*  
Copies.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1. 1867.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William L. L. L.  
5. 9. 4. Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 2. Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Feb. 1. 1862.

Where Hempstead

By whom S. S. S. S.

Period 1 year

Last paid:

By whom Capt. W. L. L.

To what time Oct. 1. 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

W. L. Hall

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**  
of the organization named above,

for June 1st, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Feb. 2, 1862.

Where Hempstead

By whom St. J. P. A. N.

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:





MAY 29

50774273

1912

collection of Marine Current  
at New Bedford. +

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*William Carter* +  
*Co. B*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.  
Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

84

(6946)

*J. H. Martin*

Original

Cotten, William

Supt, Co. B 2<sup>nd</sup> Batt. 1<sup>st</sup> Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Med Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l.	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l.	Transfer to Hosp'l.
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Pay	

Mr. Latten

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY ..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Wm. Cotton ..... a Serjt ..... of Co B. 1st Regt Paul's Tex. Heavy  
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military  
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate  
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or  
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United  
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

William Cotton  
.....

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9th day of July, 1863.

John B. Ray ..... 1st Regt Ohio ..... Vols,  
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

745  
Batter John

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728014	20
2	8109	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein..... 2

Number of personal papers herein..... 2

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John Colter.*

*Pvt.* { Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company  
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y 20 to Feby 28 1862*

Enlisted:

When *25 Jan'y*, 1862.

Where *San Antonio.*

By whom *Wm. H. Kelley.*

Period *12 mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present,*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Tager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Scott.*



Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John Coster*  
(Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.)

Age... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May + June*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks *Discharged, 1862*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*W. Harwood*

MAY 2

50728189

1912.

disability spec  
order 15. June 6.

Certificate of Disability  
for discharge in the  
of John Potter  
a private in Capt Wm H. Kelly Co  
Co. F, Waul Legion

Head Qrs Waul Legion  
Camp Waul June 6th 1862

Special Order

No 15

The Col. Comdg.  
directs that John Potter,  
a private of Capt Wm H. Kelly's  
Co Mt. Vol. be discharged from  
service on account of  
disability. By order of

J N Waul  
Col Comdg  
Mt. Emory & A.



Recd at S. C. August 1862

Army of the Confederate States

Certificate of Disability For Discharge

Mr. Cotton of Capt. W. H. Kelly's Company of Waul,  
Region of Confederate States, was enlisted at Capt. W. H. Kelly  
St. Paul Antioch Texas, on the 25th day of January A.D. 1862  
to serve one year - he was born in Blount Co  
in the state of Tennessee - is 28 twenty eight years of  
age - five feet eight inches high - Dark complexion - hazel  
eyes - Dark hair also by occupation is him suspected a  
~~Stock~~ ~~Raiser~~ ~~the~~ the said Cotton has been examined  
by the Surgeon of Waul's Region and pronounced  
unfit for the duties of a soldier because of Chronic  
Laryngitis.  
Camp Waul  
June 20th 1862

W. H. Kelly  
Commanding

I certify that I have examined carefully the said Mr.  
Cotton of Capt. W. H. Kelly's Company and find him  
incapable of performing the duties of a soldier, because  
of Chronic Laryngitis.

E. Kendall Surgeon C. S. A.

Discharged this 20th day of June 1862 at Camp  
Waul -

St. Waul

Col. Commanding

Town of Kent County of Wilson State of Tex -

Commanding

772  
Cotter, William

**Co B F, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Sergeant | Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Cotter, William

717  
Cotton, William

**Co. B. J. Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Sergeant | Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Cotton, William

736

*Caulter Jasper J*  
 Co. *C*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58725643	20
2	5797	21
3	736866	22
4	6984	23
5	7171	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....9

Number of personal papers herein.....9

Book Name: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Jasper J. Coulter*  
Cvt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *July 30*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Left sick in Hospital at Camp*

*Waul July 31<sup>st</sup> to report to Capt. Hammonds*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. J. Hearn*

1862)

Copy.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Company A*  
*Co. C*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *July 20*, 186*2*

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged Sept 1<sup>st</sup> by order of*  
*Waul's Legion and Special Order No 97*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Waul's Legion*  
*Co. C*, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 20*, 1862.

Place *Camp 111*

Remarks: *Waul's Legion*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1864

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:  
1864

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:  
Hospital Camp

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of two cavalry battalions of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Courtesy

Ret., Co. B, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Hospital Camp Waul

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

105750  
 Certificate of Discharge  
 for discharge in the  
 Army of  
 J. J. Connelley a Private  
 of the 1st Regt. of Cavalry  
 from June 1st 1862

Co. C 11th Regt. S. C.  
Cavalry

RECORD DIVISION,  
 SECRET ARCHIVES.

Headquarters 11th Regt. S. C.  
 Camp at Hatteras Sept 1862  
 Captain  
 Special Order No 97

That the Col. Comd. directs that  
 Private J. J. Connelley of Co. C 11th Regt. S. C.  
 be discharged from  
 the service on account of dis-  
 ability. By Order of J. M. French Colonel  
 of the 11th Regt. S. C.

Recd. Aug 25.

WAR DEPARTMENT.

5 Nov 1862

Army of the Confederate States  
Certificate of Disability for Discharge

J. J. Boudin of Lieut B. F. Weeks Company "C"  
1st Maine Legion of the Confederate States  
Army was enlisted at Camp Waul, Washington  
D. C. on the 20th day of July 1862 to serve  
for the war, he was born in the State of Mississippi  
is 32 years of age, five feet ten inches high Sallow  
complexion, blue eyes & light hair. & during the last  
30 days said soldier has been unfit for the duties  
of a soldier on account of Chronic Dysentery  
Station - Bowie Co. Md  
Date Sept 1st 1862 } B. F. Weeks  
Lieut 1st Maine Legion

I certify that I have carefully examined the  
said James J. Boudin of Capt Weeks Company  
and find him incapable of performing the  
duties of a soldier because of Chronic Dysentery

J. Randall  
Surgeon  
Maine Legion



734  
Coulter, J. D.

**Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

**Cards filed with**

Coulter, J. D.

Caulter William O.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5572	5533	20
2		6368	21
3		5642	22
4		5434	23
5		7372	24
6			25
7			26
8			27
9			28
10			29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

Box Mark:

See also (McGulloch) Tex. Cav.



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. B. Coulter*  
Rank, { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*!

Enrolled:

When *May 8*, 186

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Mustered into service:

When *May 8*, 186

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay*

To what time, 186

Valuation of horse, \$*150*; equipments, \$*50*

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. Worth and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. B. Coulter*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

N. O. Coulter

Priv., { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 21 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated, 186 .

Nativity

Miss

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Arizona

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McOuloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1863,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 2876.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*William P. Coulter*  
Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted: *May 8*, 186*2*.

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

6 (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William C. Conner  
Det., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted: May 8, 1862

When

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period during the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nixon's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. O. Coulter

Regt., Co. C,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept.

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date Sept. 1

Place Boone County Tex., 1862.

Remarks Loss By Discharges  
Disability

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(CONFEDERATE.)

6 2 Legion Tex

W. O. Golder

Pvt. Co. 6. 2 Tex Legn

Appears on a

**Register**

of Effects of Deceased Soldiers, turned over to  
Quartermasters, U. S. A.

Receipt filed ..

, 1863.

No.

981

Amount

\$ 32.50

Settlement

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 10, File No. 21, page 101

W. O. Golder

(635)

Copied.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Co. 2 2d Tex

W. O. Coulton  
Priv. Co. C. 2d Tex

Appears on a

**Register**

of Effects of Deceased Soldiers, turned over to  
Quartermasters, U. S. A.

Receipt filed \_\_\_\_\_, 1864

No. 4721

Amount \$ 20.50

Settlement \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Confed. Arch., Chap. 10, File No. 21, page 112

W. O. Coulton

741  
*Courtney William P.*

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724162	20
2	4282	21
3	4413	22
4	4544	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....0

Number of personal papers herein.....0

BOOK MARK:

See also



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John T. Gentry

Co. 1, } Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,  
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization No. 1, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid.

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$100.00; equipments, \$12.50

Remarks: Due C.S. for Clothing 9.58

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the river, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

C

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. T. Courtney

Capt

, Co. A, {

Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 1

, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. T. Courtney

Plat., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Sept-Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howard's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were moving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in the 1st into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Division and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Wm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book must be:

J. P. Middleton

Captain

(Confederate.)

*C*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Wm. T. Courtney*

*Pat.*

{ Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry  
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb.*, 1863.

Enrolled:

When *May 1*, 1862.

Where *Washington Texas*

By whom *Capt Thomas*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. P. Middleton*

(643)

Copyist.

No. 566

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans=Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by General E. Kirby Smith, U. S. A., Commanding said Department, to Major General E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn Parole of Honor, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Done at Milliken Lx  
this 11<sup>th</sup> day of July 1865.

Wm. J. Cortney  
Chas. C. S. S. S. S.  
Lt. Legens  
Hauls

✓ 1427  
Bowman Daniel B.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58724161	20
2	4283	21
3	4412	22
4	4523	23
5	44340107	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

WOUND MARKS

See also

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Daniel R. Coarn

Pvt. { Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,  
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll -

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When May 25, 1862

Where Washington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Last paid No Pay

By whom No Pay

To what time No Pay 1862

Valuation of horse, \$110.00; equipments, \$50.00

Remarks: One C.S. for Clothing 7.48

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

D. H. Cowan

Pat, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 25, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(843)

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.



6 (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Daniel B. Cowan

Pat

, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 25, 1862.

Where

Washington, Texas

By whom

Capt. J. B. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Discharged

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry battalion, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*C*  
*Daniel B. Cowan*

*Plt.*, { Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry  
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feb*

Enrolled: ..... , 1863.

When

*May 25*

, 1862.

Where

*Washington*

*Texas*

By whom

*Capt Thomas*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt Adams*

To what time

*Dec 31*

, 1862.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. P. Middleton*

(343)

Copyin.

(Confederate.)

6

Texas

G. B. Cowan

Priv. Co. A. Mauls Legion Fort. Ar.

Residence

Washington Co. Tex

Appears on a

Record

of officers and men of the so-called Confederate States paroled by T. S. Post, Provost Marshal Post of Brenham, Texas, for the month of August, 1865.

Record dated

March

Date of parole

March

No. of parole

1128

Remarks:

Number of roll:

1

(652)

B. J. G. Draper

Copyist.

747--  
Cowan, Daniel R.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Cowan, Daniel B.

74-  
Cowan, D. H.

## Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private | Private

### REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Cowan, Daniel B.

Cowan, G. B.

**Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

**Cards filed with**

Cowan, Daniel B.

Box Robert

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	55724139	29
2	4260	31
3	4414	32
4	4525	33
5	737125	34
6	7383	35
7		36
8		37
9		38
10		39
11		40
12		41
13		42
14		43
15		44
16		45
17		46
18		47
19		48

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Robert Cox

4 cpl. } Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,  
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.\*

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When April 29, 1862.

Where Bayless Co.

By whom J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When April 29, 1862.

Where Bayless Co.

By whom J. G. Thomas

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time 20 Days, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$20.00; equipments, \$20.00

Remarks Applicable April 29, 1862, p. 833

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(442)

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Robert Cox

4 Cpl, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr 29, 1862.

Where Burlington

By whom Capt. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Remarks: Appointed 4 Cpl  
May 16, 1862.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(1042)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Robert Cox

Pr, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr 29, 1862.

Where Burlington

By whom Capt J. G. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay

To what time, 186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Left sick near Corsicana  
Texas Aug 15 1862.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ft. Worth, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

J. O. Middleton

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Robert Cox

Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry  
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apr 27, 1862.

Where Burlington Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

ink mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Coy

Pvt, Co. A,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Per *Co. A*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Lick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

✓ 1911  
Crackett

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58739417	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....0

Number of personal papers herein.....0

Boys' Names:

See also

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Crackett

Pvt., Co. F, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

✓ Brain A. H.

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	442.38122	2	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

✓ See also \_\_\_\_\_



(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, **Texas.**  
Waul's Legion.

*A H Crain*

*Priv*, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Bosqueville*  
*Texas*

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls

**55**

(6896)

*W. M. Chughlin*  
Apprs.

Crain, J. B.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Crain, J. B.

750  
Brain, G. W.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Brain, W. G.

751  
+ Grain T B

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58729951
2	9346
3	9440
4	9565
5	9670
6	9779
7	9866
8	3649
9	9758918
10	144274855
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein 9  
Number of personal papers herein 9

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Tex. Inf.  
+ 9 (Nichols') Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)

C | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. B. Crain

Det. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul

July 10, 1862.

Nativity New York

Married or single Single

County of residence Calverton

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1867.

Book mark:

Geo. Stewart

Confederate.

C.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. B. Crain

Out.

Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct. 10, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Mustered into service:

When, 1861.

Where, 1861.

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKeen.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, as it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ark., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Stewart

Copyist.

20

5072346

1912.

*time extended for war.  
Bounty paid.*

(Confederate.)

C | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. B. Crain

Priv., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKeen.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. Stewart.

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

C | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. B. Crane +

Put., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and sent prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Aris. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

ink mark:

Indd Stewart.

Copies.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. B. Crane

Privt.,

Co. A,

1 Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. + Dec

1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 10

1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt. Massie

Period

War.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time

Oct. 31

1862.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. S. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C.

T. B. Crain.

1 Battalion,  
Co. A, { Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb. 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 8

Where

Galveston.

By whom

Capt. Massey.

Period

War.

Last paid:

Capt. H. B. Adams.

By whom

Dec. 31, 1863.

To what time

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. C. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Hook mark:

Jno. L. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

C. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. B. Crain.

Out., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time June 30, 1864.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent without leave  
at Galveston.

\* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Stewart.

1864;

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. B. Crain

, Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 186

Residence

Galveston

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

\*Ltn Indorred: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery

(187)

Copyin.

*C*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*T. B. Bram*

*Re*, Co. *a*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *Dec*

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*about mid Dec*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*B. J. Small*

(Confederate.)

*G*

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*G. B. Wain*  
Capt, Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

*Vicksburg Miss*  
*July 4, 1863.*

Number of rolls

83

(6386)

*J. B. Douglas*  
Capt.

*Chas. H. B.*  
*Reg't Co. A 1st Artillery*  
*Reg't*  
(Confederate.)

**Inclosures**

Bed Cards  
Burial Records  
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge  
C. M. Charges  
Descriptive Lists  
Discharge Certificates  
Enlistment Papers  
Final Statements  
Furloughs or L. of A.  
Med. Certificates  
Med. Den. Lists  
Orders  
Prim. of War Record  
Resignations

**Other papers relating to—**

Admission to Hosp'l  
Casualty Sheet  
Confinement  
Contracts  
Death or Effects  
Desertion  
Discharge from Hosp'l  
Discharge from Service  
Duty  
Furlough or L. of A.  
Med. Examination  
Misc. Information  
Pay or Clothing  
Personal Reports  
Rank  
Transfer to Hosp'l  
Transportation



J. B. Brain

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, J. B. Crain ..... Private No. 1 ..... 1st Bat. ..... of Reg't H. I. L. .....  
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,  
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said  
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—  
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,  
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of  
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor  
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of  
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

John B. Crain .....

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John de Fry ..... 20 Reg't ..... Oliver ..... Vol.  
May ..... AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1862  
Graham V. G.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072	9547	20
2		9052	21
3		9450	22
4		9566	23
5		9671	24
6		9778	25
7		9867	26
8		7384	27
9		8108	28
10		1442	29
11		7485	30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also Simmons' Tex. Inf.  
+ 9 (Nichols') Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)

C. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. G. Crain

Priv., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When Oct. 21, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKee.

To what time Apr. 24, 186

Remarks: Reenlisted (over).

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of reenlisted men from Company G, 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by U. S. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart.

(442)

Copy.

may 20

50723347

1912.

*time extended for war.  
Bounty paid.*

(Confederate.)

C. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. E. Crain

R. t. , { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 19 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul

July 10, 1862.

Nativity New York

Married or single Single

County of residence Galveston

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72476.

Book mark:

J. S. Stewart.

Copy

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. G. Crain

Priv.

, Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to Aug. 31

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct. 21

Where

Galveston.

, 186

By whom

Capt. Massie.

Period

War.

Last paid:

By whom

St. McQueen.

To what time

Apr. 24.

, 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Inst. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

C.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. G. Crane

Art., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. S. Stewart.

(1862)

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

C | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. G. Crane.

Privt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. + Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 10, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Hook mark:

Geo. S. Stewart.

(1862)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. G. Crain.

Prst., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 186  .

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. S. Stewart.

(1842)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. G. Crain

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time June 30, 1864.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent sick in Hospital  
by Dr. Certificate

This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. M. Stewart.

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. G. Brain

Co. 2, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *Nov.*

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*None.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dept of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. P. S. Small*

Copyist.

6  
Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. H. Grain  
Pr., Co. A, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *Apr.*

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 1864.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1864.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Unenlisted men accounted for:  
*Seen*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Sweeney*

Copyright.

**1** Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

**Texas.**

W. G. Cam

Appears on a *W. J. Ham*  
*Det., Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

## Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll-dated	Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*  
When captured *2*

When captured: *July 4, 1863*  
Remarks:

Remarks:

This image shows a single sheet of white paper with horizontal blue or grey ruling lines. The lines are evenly spaced and run across the width of the page. There is no handwriting or printed text on the paper.

Number of pages

62

(4344)

J. E. Langley

**Answer:**

Crain W. G.

Pos., Co. A 1<sup>st</sup> Battle Reg't Tex Legion

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Red Cards .....  
Burial Records .....  
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....  
C. M. Charges .....  
Descriptive Lists .....  
Discharge Certificates .....  
Enlistment Papers .....

Final Statements .....  
Furloughs or L. of A. ....  
Med. Certificates .....  
Med. Des. Lists .....  
Orders .....  
Pris. of War Record .....  
Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....

Casualty Sheet .....

Confinement .....

Contracts .....

Death or Effects .....

Desertion .....

Discharge from Hosp'l .....

Discharge from Service .....

Duty .....

Furlough or L. of A. ....

Med. Examination .....

Misc. Information .....

Pay or Clothing .....

Personal Reports .....

Rank .....

Transfer to Hosp'l .....

Transportation .....

N. Ly. Loran



VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I W. F. Crain a Private 1st Bat. of Reg't M. I. C.

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

W. F. Crain

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 20 Reg't Ohio Vol.

May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

752-A

Coraine, Thomas B

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry. Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Coraine, T. B.

+ 733  
 Cramer Andrew

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.  
 Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	51730146	21
2	0851	22
3	0284	23
4	0674	24
5	0544	25
6	0644	26
7	0787	27
8	0929	28
9	8235	29
10	8440	30
11	8065	31
12	44274996	32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also A Krausman Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Andrew Gramer

Priv

Company C, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 29 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 15 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 19, 1862

Where Washington City

By whom H. Papenknicker

Mustered into service:

When June 16, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom H. Papenknicker

Last paid:

By whom No pay recd

To what time , 1862

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*O. Cramer*  
Pos. { Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age *29* years.

Appears on a

**Muster Roll†**

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*  
*July 14*, 1862.

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

Residence *Washington*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1863,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72476.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Andrew Cramer

Wt

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Pump House

By whom A. C. Cramer

Period war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. C. Potter

(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Andrew Cramer

Oct, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Lt. Cramer

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Not Stated

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Grauer

Plt., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom A. Sepulchick

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Feb 31, 1862.

Present or absent present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Washington Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Nathaniel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and A. R. A., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

WM. Potter

Copyright.



(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*de. ...*

*...*, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1. 1863*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *Jan. 16.*, 1862

Where *Quincy, Tenn.*

By whom *L. P. ...*

Period *...*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. ...*

To what time *Dec. 31.*, 1862

Present or absent *...*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*V. W. Potter*

(Confederate.)

*H*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*A Kramer* +

*Post*, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *January & July*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *January 4*, 186*2*

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *June 30*, 186*4*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave*  
*June 30, 1863*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

*M. M. Doty*

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Kramer  
Capt. C. C.

Appears on , Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Robby

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Cramer

Priv., Co. C, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Left Sick on route

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roney

Confederate.

K

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Kramer

Plt, Co. B, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. D. Smith*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. Kramer

Co. D, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec., 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Small

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

# Texas.

Approved: *A. H. Hannon*  
 Special Agent in Charge

Appears on a Roll of Prisoners, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

## Roll of Prisoners of War

... of Prisoners of War  
... at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
... terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
... manding Generals of the United States and  
... Confederate forces July 4, 1863.  
... dated 7/21/63

Roll dated *Not dated*  
Paroled at *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July

Where captured *July*, 1863.

When captured

Remarks:

July 4, 1863

Number of people

88

(cont.)

John Douglas

James A  
Priv., Co. Haul's Texas Legion  
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	



A. Kramer

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I James H. ... of Reg't ...  
Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 2<sup>nd</sup> Reg't Ohio Vol.  
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

+ 754  
Cramer William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5873 0145	20
2	0858	21
3	0283	22
4	0423	23
5	0545	24
6	0730	25
7	0988	26
8	9152	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also William Cramer Timmons Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wm Cramer

Co., Company C, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 15 to June 31, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 6, 1862

Where Washington, Ky.

By whom H. C. Anderson

Mustered into service:

When June 6, 1862

Where Wm. Cramer

By whom H. C. Anderson

Last paid:

By whom No pay recd

To what time , 1862

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm Potter

(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Wm. Gramer

Pos. { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 27 years.

Appears on a

**Muster Roll†**

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul  
July 14, 1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Married

Residence Washington

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

Wm. A. Potter

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

William Oramer

1st, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for July & Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom A. C. Waul

Period war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent 2 found:

Remarks: A. C. Waul sick at home

Washington County

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Waul's Legion

(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. Cramer*

*Pr*, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *at Papenduck*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *no pay rec'd*

To what time, 1862

Present or absent.

Remarks: *Absent sick at his home in Washington City Texas*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Wm Potter*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. M. Waul*

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*Nov 5*

Enlisted:

When

, 1862.

Where

*June 16*

By whom

*George Waul*

, 186

Period

*L. Dependick*

Last paid:

*was*

By whom

*No pay recd*

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks:

*Absent since Tex since Aug 10. 1862. Then on furlough.*

This company was known at various times as Captain Natolinus' Company of Volunteers; Captain Natolinus' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*W. M. Waul*

Copy



Confederate.

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Mr. Waul

Pvt, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan'y 1863, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 15, 1863.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom J. W. Waul.

Period was

Last paid:

By whom No pay rec'd

To what time, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged from Texas  
Service Aug. 10/67

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., I. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. W. Waul

*H*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Wm Kramer* +  
*Oct*, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted.

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Copyright.

*K* Confederate,  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Re*, Co. *J*, 2 *Kramer* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.  
Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *Dec.*, 186*J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station  
Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:  
Date

Place, 186*J*.  
Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:  
*Richard Leane*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. Bnd Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. G. Sullivan*

755  
Crane, T. B.

**Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Crain, T. B.

756

Crane, W. G.

## Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

### REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Crane, W. G.

1757  
Erary William H

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	40052507	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....0

Number of personal papers herein.....0

✓ Bold Mark:

✓ See also

(Confederate.)

C Walls Ligon Tex

William H. Crary  
Pvt Co. C Walls Ligon

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received

Aug. 14, 1863.

Where captured

When captured

, 186

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 137

C. E. W. Ligon

(689)

Copyist

(Confederate.)

C

*Wm L Cray*  
*Pri Co C Halls Co 1st S a*

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,  
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by  
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.  
Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from  
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured

*Gay or City - Miss.*

When captured

*July 14*, 1863

Remarks:

*Mc Cray Wm Linstead*  
*of Cray Wm L.*

Number of roll:

113; sheet

(689b)

*1 M.C. Billeam*

*Approved*



750  
*Crawford John A.*  
 Co. *C*, Waul's Texas Legion.  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>5872</i>	<i>5354</i>	20
2		<i>6369</i>	21
3		<i>5644</i>	22
4		<i>5735</i>	23
5		<i>5892</i>	24
6		<i>5908</i>	25
7		<i>5993</i>	26
8		<i>6078</i>	27
9		<i>6159</i>	28
10		<i>6231</i>	29
11		<i>6299</i>	30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein.....○

Number of personal papers herein.....○

Book Mark: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Crawford  
Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 9, 1862

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Mustered into service:

When May 8, 1862

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time 1862

Valuation of horse, \$40.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

6

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John A. Crawford

Art

{ Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 33 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated, 186

Nativity

Tenn

Married or single

single

County of residence

De Witt

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 1864.

Book mark:

J. S. Brown

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John A. Crawford*  
Pot, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186

Where *Greenville*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Hook mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*John C. Gonzalez*  
Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *During the War*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex and Ariz, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*J. S. Huns*

Copyist.

*C*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. A. Crawford*  
*Col.*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 5 Feb*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*3*

Where *Bengal*

By whom *C. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were re-organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Henry*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. A. Crawford*  
Priv., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *S. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams*

To what time *Feb 7*, 1862.

Present or absent ☒

Remarks: *On Extra*

*Departments*

*A. J. M.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Thomas Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Crawford  
Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period during the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. B. Adams

To what time Feb 28, 1863

Present or absent

Remarks: Extra duty Q. M. Dept.

Name does not appear in Column of Names Present

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John L. Waul*  
\_\_\_\_\_, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 7 1863*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Fort Smith*

By whom *W. J. Waul*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 7 8*, 186 .

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent on military duty in U. S. M. Department*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: \_\_\_\_\_

*J. J. Waul*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. A. Cunningham  
Capt, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To May 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where Greenville, Texas

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period Three years & the war

Last paid:

By whom May 1863

To what time Oct. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisiel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Hook mark:

*C*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. A. Crawford*  
*Det*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *Gonzales Texas*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. J. Harris*

*C* (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*J. A. Crawford*  
Priv., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

*May 8*, 1862.

Where

*Bongalier Tex*

By whom

*Capt Steele*

Period

*3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Cpt A. A. A.*

To what time

*Feb 28*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*J. S. Harris*

*Brenshaw Silas C*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.  
" *B* (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>507533445</i>	"
2	<i>4383</i>	"
3	<i>3851</i>	"
4	<i>3965</i>	"
5	<i>4079</i>	"
6	<i>4191</i>	"
7	<i>513113</i>	"
8	<i>3165</i>	"
9	<i>3218</i>	"
10	<i>50734348</i>	"
11	<i>513276</i>	"
12	<i>738605</i>	"
13	<i>9083</i>	"
14		"
15		"
16		"
17		"
18		"
19		"

Number of medical cards herein.....*0*

Number of personal papers herein.....*0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Tex. Inf.*  
*and 12 Texas Inf'ty*

## Texas.

{ Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
 Waul's Texas Legion.

appears on

## Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Continental Jan 20 1869.

Enrolled:

When \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Where San Francisco

By whom Carl H. Bickel

Entered into service:

What \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Where \_\_\_\_\_

By whom .....

**Last paid:**

By whom .....

To what time ....., 186

Remarks: *Very similar to brown*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 8d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Miles' Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

**Bunk mark:**

(542)

M. M. G. & Co.  
Copyright.

MAY 29.

50733745

1911

for War. Monthly  
but no pay.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Waul's Legion*

*Waul's Legion*, Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 29 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*Jan 24*, 1862.

Nativity *Ala.*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Alabama*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73674.

Book mark:

*Waul's Legion*  
Copy





**Waul's Legion. Texas.**

Appears on

## Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Sept. 10, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 12, 186

Where 2. Carroll

By whom Lapt. Pick.

Period 2-7-4

Last paid: 0 0

By whom Capt. W. P. Adams

To what time..... May. 21....., 186 .

Present or absent Present

Remarks: .....

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: \_\_\_\_\_

1042

**Copyright**

**Waul's Legion. Texas.**

2nd, Co. B, ( 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

## Company Muster Roll

f the organization named above,

Nov. 1862

Estimated:

When \_\_\_\_\_, 186 .

Where 2. California

By whom... Capt. P. C. K.

Period ... 2 ... 1944

Least paid:

By whom... *Leah. Adams.*

To what time Oct. 31, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark : 

(642)

Copy



(Confederate.)

*C*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Silas C. Crenshaw*

*Priv*

, Co. ...., Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for *July & Aug*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *Feb. 16*, 186*2*

Where *Fairfield Tex*

By whom *Cap Peck*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *A. D. Hour*

To what time *June 30*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks *Detached from Waul's  
Texas Legion*

Book mark:

*H. A. Royby*

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. C. Crenshaw

1st

, Co., Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for

Sept Oct

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Feb 16, 1862

Where

Fairfield Tex

By whom

Capt. Beck

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

A. D. Horr

To what time

Aug 31

, 1863.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Wounded in action  
at Chickamauga Geo.

Sept 20, 1863. Hospital

unknown

Detached from Waul's  
Texas Legion

Book mark:

H. A. Royby

(541)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

C.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. C. Crenshaw

Priv

, Co. , Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for

Nov & Dec

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Feb. 16, 1862.

Where

Fairfield Tex

By whom

Capt. Peck

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

G. D. Harr

To what time

Aug. 31

, 1863.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks

Detachment from  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Absent wounded.

Admitted to Hospital.

Book mark:

H. A. Roper

Copyist.

**Waul's Legion. Texas.**

Appears on

## Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for 1000, 1864.

Unlisted:

## When

## Where

By whom

Period

**Last paid:**

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: Name of ship, place  
at which Ball was ordered  
of this company was

of this company was known at various times as Cavalry  
Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and  
Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and  
composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Com-  
pany I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became  
Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.  
Some of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry.  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of the 1st  
Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex-  
as, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

## Book mark



MAY 29.

50734348

1912.

of Col. W. Simmons.  
Left on the East Side  
of the Miss. River.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. C. Crenshaw

Priv., Co., Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Company G, 7th Regiment Texas Infantry,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Feb. 16, 1862

Where Fairfield Tex

By whom Capt. Peck

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. H. Moore

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Transferred. Ordered  
to his command Feb

Book mark:

H. A. Royce

Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

D. C. Crenshaw

Pl, Co. D, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Absent without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In March 25, 1864, the two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

*A. J. S. Waul*

Copyist.

*C*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Crenshaw*

*R*

, Co. *B*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Richard Lane.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Grn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*O. J. P. Small.*

(CONFEDERATE.)

S. C. Crenshaw

Pvt. Co. B. 2nd Bat. Wash Texas

Legion

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for ..... 4th Dec., 1863.

Date of issue..... Dec. 19....., 1863.

Signature.....

Remarks:.....

1549

Roll No. ....

LEWIST.

(CONFEDERATE.)

6

Tex.

J. C. Crenshaw  
Capt. Lee. C. Wall's Reg. Tex. Regt.

Appears on a

Register

of Payments on Descriptive Lists.

Period of service:

From

Nov. 1

, 1863.

To

Dec. 31

, 1863.

When paid

Dec. 31

, 1863.

By whom

J. H. Oliver

Amount

\$22

Remarks:

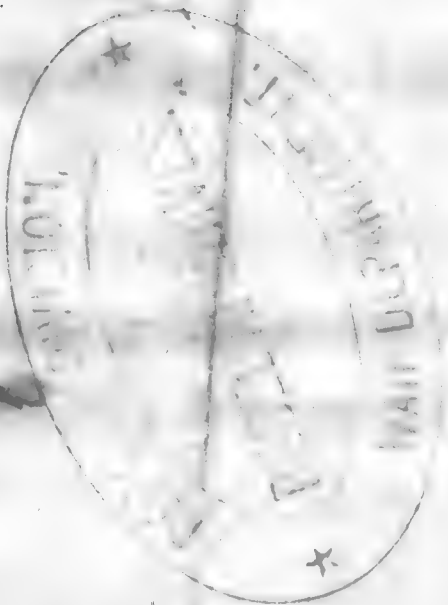
Confed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 53, page 102

B. V. Brown

1867

Copyist.

S. Crenshaw



The State of Texas } We the undersigned witnesses  
County of Navarro } on oath state that the facts  
as stated in the foregoing ap-  
plication are true and that we are disinterested  
in the matter  
J. H. Kerr  
J. D. Clark  
Signed and subscribed  
before me this 15<sup>th</sup> day of Nov.  
1864 J. H. Doolen J. H. H. H.

The State of Texas } I James M. Doolen Clerk of  
County of Navarro } the County Court on and for  
Navarro County hereby certify that  
J. H. Kerr and J. D. Clark  
are good reputable citizens of Navarro County,  
and are each entitled to full faith and respect.  
In testimony whereof I have  
affixed my hand and official seal  
this 15<sup>th</sup> day of Nov 1864  
J. H. Doolen J. H. H. H.

Don't know  
J. H. Doolen



The State of Texas } Before me the undersigned  
County of Navarro } Authority this day personally  
Came and appeared Minerva

McGinn who being by me duly sworn on oath  
that she is a widow and has in her care and  
keeping and dependent upon her exertions for  
support a family of children of James Salomon  
now a member of the Conf. S. States Army, also  
the mother of said children being dead,  
also the wife of one S. C. Cushman a member  
also of the Conf. S. Army, that these are all depen-  
dent upon her exertions alone for support, that  
her son ~~Salomon~~ Cushman being disabled for  
duty as a soldier she prays may be detailed  
for the purpose of assisting her in supporting  
her family as justice equity & necessity require  
it for which he is detailed the above named  
family must starve for the necessities of  
life. S. C. Cushman is a member of Co. A.

Timmons Regt

sworn to & Subscribed

H. R. H. Quinn

Before me, this 15<sup>th</sup> day of Nov '84.

L. L. Smith

Oct 20<sup>th</sup> 1864  
 a general order  
 is, therefore, issued  
 respectfully forwarded.  
 J. D. B. Alex Capt.  
 Comd<sup>g</sup> Regt.

Ad. Gen. Def. Galveston  
 Oct 23/64  
 Respectfully forwarded  
 inviting attention to order  
 must of Capt Brady -  
 Michel Smith  
 732  
 Ad. Gen.

Oct. 20. Oct. 20. 1864

L. A. M. ... of ...

Ad. Gen. Def. Galveston  
 Oct 23/64  
 Respectfully forwarded  
 Surgeon Ad. Gen. Def.  
 Charge Gen. Hospital  
 to know of this man  
 is in the Hospital at  
 Houston ...

By Command of  
 Ad. Gen. Def. Galveston  
 8725

Ad. Gen. Def. Galveston  
 Oct 16<sup>th</sup> 1864  
 Respectfully forwarded to  
 Capt Brady Comd<sup>g</sup>  
 ...

Genl Hospital  
 Houston Oct 8<sup>th</sup> /64  
 Capt  
 May, with the remark  
 that ...  
 recommended for detail in  
 At Mr. Dept. in account of  
 "that would impairing  
 the use of left arm" was  
 prolonged Sept 22<sup>nd</sup> for  
 40 days by order of  
 Genl. Walker ...  
 The papers recommending  
 Detail was at Ad-  
 Genl. ... I suppose

W. R. ...  
 Surg. in charge  
 No. 10. District of Texas &c.  
 Anderson, Dallas &c. 11th. 1864.  
 Respectfully referred, through  
 Adj. Gen. ...  
 Office of Surgeon in Regiments  
 by order of  
 Maj. Gen. Walker  
 M. ...  
 8763

)

Lt. J. L. Simmons' Regt.  
Fort Island. Oct. 20<sup>th</sup> 1864

This man is wounded  
in such a manner as to  
be completely disabled for  
field service. He is not  
a good scribe, nor has he  
any trade or occupation  
except that of farmer &  
stock-raiser. The within  
application for his detail  
is, therefore, respectfully  
recommended.

L. Dr. Bradley Capt.  
Comd'g Regt.

Hd. Qu. Det. Galveston  
Oct 20/64

Respectfully presented  
for your attention to order  
of Capt. Bradley.

A. M. L. Smith  
Col Comd'g

732

Hd. Qu. Det. Galveston  
Oct 20/64  
Respectfully referred to  
Surgeon Riddell. in  
charge of the Hospital  
to know if the man  
is in the Hospital at  
Houston & under what

Circumstances

By command of  
Major Genl. Smith  
casualty  
detachment

8825  
Hd. Qu. Det. Galveston  
Oct 16<sup>th</sup> 1864  
Respectfully referred to  
Capt. Bradley  
Comd'g Regt.

Genl. Hospital  
Houston Oct 8<sup>th</sup> /64  
Respy returned to Capt  
May. with the remark  
that Crossman having been  
recommended for detail in  
St. M. Dept. on account of  
"his shot wound impairing  
the use of left arm" was  
furloughed Sept 22<sup>nd</sup> for  
40 days by order of  
Genl. Walker who was at home.  
The papers recommending  
detail are still at Dist  
Head Quarters. I suppose

W. P. Riddell  
Surgeon in charge

Hd. Qu. Det. Galveston  
Oct 11<sup>th</sup> 1864  
Respectfully referred, through  
Maj. Genl. Lewis to the Comd'g  
Office of Louisiana Regiment

By order of  
Maj. Genl. Walker  
M. A. Smith  
Adjutant

8163

to  
J. C. R.



State of Texas } Personally appeared before me the undersigned  
County of Navarro, } authority Minerva McChine to me well known  
and resident in Navarro County who being by me duly sworn  
deposeth and says that she is a widow and has no male adult in  
her place to assist her in making a support and managing her  
stock &c. and that she has her son in laws family of little child-  
ren whose mother is dead and whose father is in the Confederate  
army and her own support to make without any help whatever  
and that her own health is failing under the weight of so much  
care and trouble. and that her son Silas C. Crumshaw is  
her son who has been wounded at the Battle of Chickamauga  
and disabled in one arm he has been in the service for about  
two years and a half, and if detailed could render her some  
protection and relief in assisting to manage her affairs and  
that she prays a detail for him be granted for the purposes  
before mentioned and that Necessity Justice and equity  
Compels her to make this application for his detail  
Minerva McChine

Sworn to and subscribed before me

This Sept. 3<sup>rd</sup> 1864. In testimony

whereof I have signed my name and office

the seal of the County Court this

Sept. 3<sup>rd</sup> 1864.

J. M. Doolen C. C. Clk. N.

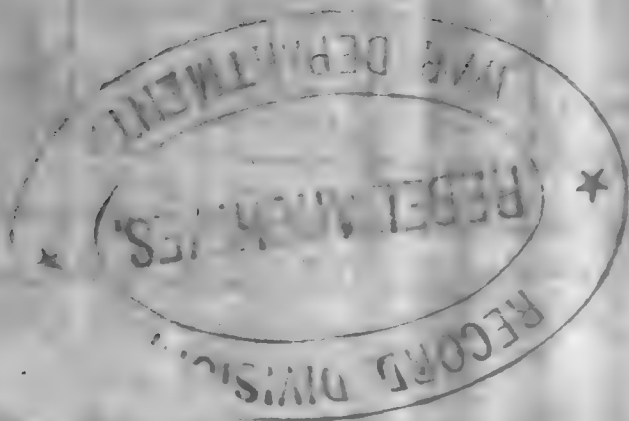
We the undersigned citizens of Navarro County do solemnly swear  
that we are personally acquainted with Mrs. Minerva McChine  
and her circumstances and that the facts set forth in the  
foregoing affidavit are true and that Justice and equity call  
for the detail prayed for and that we are entirely disinterested  
and in no way related to said parties,

David J. Johnston  
Saml. McKee

State of Texas  
County of Navarro Personally appeared before me the undersigned  
authority David S. Johnson and J. M. Kerr citizens of Navar  
County to me well known as reputable and reliable citizens  
of said County who were sworn to and signed the foregoing  
affidavit.

In Testimony whereof I hereunto sign  
my name and affix the Seal of the County  
Court of Navarro County this Sept. 3<sup>rd</sup> 1864

J. M. Doolen C. C. C. C.



Coronica Texas Sept 1864

Gen. Albert.

Dear Sir enclosed please find an application  
for a Detail for my son Silas C. French and if you can  
consistently with your official duties grant him a detail  
you will confer a very great Blessing upon a helpless and  
widowed Mother and also upon him as I am satisfied  
from his disabled Condition that he can do no valuable  
service in the Army and his presence at home although  
unable to do any work will relieve me of much weighty

care &c. and my little affairs

Co. A. 7.  
He is a member of Simmons Regiment and is located  
but has been sent to the General Hospital in Houston  
and was there when last home from I suppose you  
is there yet.

General my case is one of the extreme  
cases and nothing but sheer necessity compels me to make  
this application and I would not insist upon it if he  
was able to do any more fighting for I want the last Yankee  
on our soil driven or forced to leave our country.

Yours ever grateful

Marcellus A. French

Respectedly referred to  
 Surgeon in Charge of the  
 Hospital at Houston to  
 find out the whereabouts  
 of this Soldier.

By Command of  
 Maj Gen. H. H. Hays  
 Maj Gen. H. H. Hays  
 8651  
 A. A. Hays

Genl. Hospital  
 Houston Tex  
 Nov. 1864  
 Recd returned with  
 the information that  
 Greenhaws Post office  
 Flowerdale Co. Tex  
 Nov 20 1864  
 W. P. Riddell  
 Surgeon in Ch



Office Board of Examiners  
Brenham Tex. Nov. 30. 1864

D. J. Aglehart Cong.  
J. F. Hordie Prot. Cong.

Certificate of Disability for  
Field Service in the case  
of Private S. C. Greenhaw,  
Co "A" 6<sup>th</sup> Conn. Inf. Regt.  
Detail in 2<sup>d</sup> M. Dep't.  
unwounded. Permanently

Permanently detached

Sp. O. n. 83

Dec 2/64

~~10. S. D. Y.~~

1922

James L. L.

60. a

Time *dy*



Office of the Board Examiners  
Birmingham Ala. Nov 20. 1860

This is to Certify that we have carefully examined  
Pri. Silas C. Crenshaw Co. "A" 1st Arkansas  
Regt. and find him laboring with

Shot Wound of Left Arm. Ball striking the  
upper third of Humerus. Splintering it - re-

sulting in the almost entire destruction of  
the Deltoid muscle, and imperfect use of the  
limb. - Wound received at the Battle of Chancellors-

ville Sept. 1862. - Which permanently disables him

for field service. We therefore recommend that  
he be Detailed in the Quarter Master Dept.

A. S. Syleheart. Surgeon (Boone)  
G. H. Moody Asst. Surg. (Examiners)

100

*Briswell J. C.*  
**Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private Private*  
**CARD NUMBERS.**

1	<i>51726463</i>	20
2	<i>7261</i>	21
3	<i>6570</i>	22
4	<i>6680</i>	23
5	<i>6783</i>	24
6	<i>6881</i>	25
7	<i>6963</i>	26
8	<i>7095</i>	27
9	<i>7044</i>	28
10	<i>7125</i>	29
11	<i>7191</i>	30
12	<i>7106</i>	31
13	<i>7319</i>	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *3 Kirby's Batt'n Tex Vol*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. Criswell*

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

*Galveston*

By whom

Entered into service:

When *Re-enlisted & service*, 186

Where *extended for the war*

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, *1/2* \$100; equipments, *20* \$100

Remarks: *County paid*

Many of the members of this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 10th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark.

*W. Criswell*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John C. Waul*  
Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.  
Age *25* years.

Appears on a **Muster Roll\***  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Sept 1st*, 186*2*.

Nativity *Mississippi*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Greenville*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

\* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724574.

Book mark:

*J. C. Waul*

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*E. C. Conwell*

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *five months to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When *See*

Where *Calverton*, 1861.

By whom *E. Hughes*

Period *3 years or during war*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul*

To what time *Apr 24*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Detained to drive Surgeons  
Hacker Aug 19 & still on duty.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Max and Artiz, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

House mark:

*E. B. French*

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John C. Waul*  
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Dec*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*, 1861.

By whom *Lt. J. L. Hanks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. J. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Detained on extra duty to drive (sic) Ambulance by order*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Simmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. L. Hanks*  
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. D,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Purchased a horse  
1863 sent to the company

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. W. Finch

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 1861*, 186*1*

Enlisted:

When *Dec 1*, 186*1*

Where *Galveston*, 186*1*

By whom *W. H. Tucker*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *W. H. Tucker*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Detained under conscription  
after by order of military officer*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*W. C. Griswold*

*Pvt.*, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for *Arch & April*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Dec 1*, 1861.

Where *Galveston Tex.*

By whom *Lt Hughes*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj W. F. Grant*

To what time, 186 .

Present or absent. *Absent*

Remarks: *Detailed under Transcribing  
Officer by order of Enrolling*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*W. C. Griswold*

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Appears on \_\_\_\_\_, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for \_\_\_\_\_, 1864.

Enlisted: \_\_\_\_\_, 1864.

When \_\_\_\_\_, 1864.

Where \_\_\_\_\_, 1864.

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

Period \_\_\_\_\_

Last paid: \_\_\_\_\_

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

Present or absent.

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of the members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz. dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

\_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

186

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st R. Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmes' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Enlisted:

When

1864.

Where

By whom

1861.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1863.

Present or absent

Remarks

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its company were transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated in March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated in March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copy

(Confederate.)

6 Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. C. Jewell  
Capt., Co. D

Appears on \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of Aug, 1862.  
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_

Place \_\_\_\_\_, 186 .

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Medical Dept

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

6  
Criswell  
Capt., Co. D, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

### Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place, 1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Timmons

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Love

(CONFEDERATE)

James Criswell  
Cor. Batten's  
1st Legion

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for pay

186

for

Date

Mar 31

1863

Occupation

Teamster

PERIOD OF SERVICE:

From

186

To

186

Months

Days

61

Rate of pay 25¢

Signature

Remarks:

Roll No.

MYRTA

Copyist.



1121  
Crowder J. B.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50431800	20
2	1877	21
3	1867	22
4	2039	23
5	2118	24
6	2234	25
7	8489	26
8	0007	27
9	44274923	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also 9 (Nichols) Tex. Leg.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. B. Alexander  
Pri. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 30 June 31, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: Re-enlisted time extended (over)

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown

6

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Crowder  
Pri.....

Appears on ..... , Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. Y. Hane

Period

3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. McKim

To what time

Apr 24, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. B. Crowder

(Initials)

6

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Browder

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

September

1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19

1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Wade

Period

3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were gained in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mexico and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bunk mark:

J. B. Browder

Copied.

(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Crawford

Private, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. G. Wade

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent. Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Eard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. B. Crawford

C

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Crowder

Pri.

, Co. D, {

1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Marx

Period

3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain  
Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company H, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.  
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized by it into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Division and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
J. Mox. and Wm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. B. Crowder

Supplied

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. B. Crowder  
Pri....., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan 1 Feb , 1864

Enlisted:

When Oct 19 , 1861 .

Where Galveston

By whom J. Z. Moore

Period 3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30 , 1863 .

Present or absent.....

Remarks: Dropped from the Roll by  
order of Col B. Timmons.

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Isard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark: .....

J. B. Crowder

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

6

J. B. Crowder

Co. 5, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Nov.

1863

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

1863

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

On Short Leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. C. Russell

Copyist.



Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Re

, Co. *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station:

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186*J*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered to get into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. app. 14, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*D. J. Orinall*

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. B. Crumpler*  
*Co. 1*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

Number of rolls

83

(1866)

*J. B. Crumpler*  
Capt.

(CONFEDERATE.)

*B* 1 Batt Mater Legd Tex.

*J* B. Browder  
Capt Co. D 1 Batt Mater Tex Cy

Appears on a

**Register**

of Payments on Descriptive Lists.

Period of service:

From

*1 July*

, 1863.

To

*31 Oct*

, 1863.

When paid

*12 Dec*

, 1863.

By whom paid

*Jno Decker*

Amount

*\$ 44.*

Remarks:

Confed. Arch. Chap. 1. File No. 79, page *88*

*B. Browder*

Copyist.

J. B. Crowder ditto  
Rebecca Potter.  
vs. <sup>3/4</sup> Mother

The Government  
of the Confederate  
States.

J. B. Crowder Secy  
Co. B. 1st Batt.  
Waifs. Leg. Tex.  
~~forwarded~~

By  
Co. V. John Waulsly,  
Texas

Recd. June 14. 1864

ackd. June 15. 1864

Terence M. Lowan.  
Brandon:

Mississippi.

The State of Mississippi. Personally appeared  
Rankin County.

before the Undersigned  
Justice of the peace, in and for said County Rebecca  
Potter, who being duly sworn according to law,  
declares that she is the mother of J. B. Crowder de-  
ceased who was a private of Capt. James B. Kimb's  
Company D. 1st. Battalion. Maule's Legion. Texas.  
that said J. B. Crowder volunteered into said service  
at Galveston Texas on or about the year  
1861. And died 24th January 1864

that the said J. B. Crowder has neither wife  
or child nor father now living. She hereby appo-  
ints Terence McHowan Esq. of Brandon Mississippi  
to be her true and lawful Attorney to demand  
receive and receipt for any and all sums of money  
that may be due for the services of the said J. B.  
Crowder deceased by the Government of the Con-  
federate States. This declaration is made to  
obtain from the Government of the Confederate  
States the arrears of pay, Commutation for clothing  
and Bounty due said decedent at the time of  
his death.

sworn to and subscribed ~~~~~ Rebecca <sup>her</sup> & Potter  
before me this 7th day  
of May - 1864

Terence McHowan  
Justice of the peace.

The State of Mississippi. Personally appeared  
Rankin County.

before the Undersigned  
Justice of the peace in and for said County  
Pernacy Jones. to me well known as a credible  
Witness who being duly sworn according to law  
declares that he is personally acquainted with the  
above named Rebecca Potter and that he was per-  
sonally acquainted with J. B. Crowder deceased  
and he says that the statements made by Rebecca  
Potter in the foregoing declaration as to her

Relationships among and Court in every  
particular to the best of his knowledge and  
belief. And affiant says that he is disinter-  
ested.

Sworn to and Subscribed  
before me this 7th day  
of May A. D. 1864

*D* <sup>by</sup>  
Bernard + Jones  
notary

James McGowan  
Justice of the peace.

The State of Mississippi  
Rankin County.

James McGowan. Esq. whose name appears signed un-  
derneath the foregoing Certificate of Affirmation  
was a Justice of the peace, duly qualified by law  
to administer Oaths for general purposes at the  
date herein mentioned. And that his name there  
subscribed is his genuine signature.

In testimony that  
I have hereunto annexed seal of  
Notary - Court and Subscribed  
my name and quality this 7th  
day of May 1864.

H. S. Cook, Notary



# Descriptive List and Account of Pay and Clothing of

*J B Crowder of Company D 1st Batt of Waukegan Legion*

Notes:

The amount of RATION DUE, at date, will be carefully stated.

By every case of desertion, the date, and that of delivery, or apprehension, must be given, together with a correct transcript of the order of sentence or release.

No.	NAME.	RANK.	DESCRIPTION.						WHERE BORN.		OCCUPATION.	ENLISTED.			LAST PAID.		BOUNTY.		REMARKS.
			Age.	Eyes.	Hair.	Complexion.	Height.	Weight.	State or Kingdom.	Town or County.		Where. Town & State.	By whom.	Period.	By Paymaster.	To what time.	Paid.	Due.	
1	<i>J B Crowder</i>	<i>Private</i>	<i>24</i>	<i>Blue</i>	<i>Light</i>	<i>Fair</i>	<i>5</i>	<i>10</i>	<i>Mississippi</i>	<i>Hendon Co</i>	<i>Farming</i>	<i>Calverton Tex</i>	<i>St Hall</i>	<i>1 year</i>	<i>Capt Adams</i>	<i>June 30 '63</i>	<i>50</i>		

I certify, that the above is a correct transcript from the Records of *Company D 1st Batt Waukegan Legion*

STATION: *Raymond Tex*

DATE: *July 15<sup>th</sup> 1863*

*Approved*

*W E Chalmers*

*Prov Surg*

*W B Crowder*  
*1st Batt Waukegan Legion*  
*Private*

*Pvt. Leonard*

*1st Batt Waukegan Legion*

No. 356.

Paid December 12th 1863.

J. L. C. ... Private

...

From July 1st 1863 to Feb 2nd 1863

Pay, . . .

Amount, \$11.00

Farrow & Donnell, printers, Mobile, Ala.



The Confederate States, Dr.

To J. B. Crowder Private  
Company 1st Batta. 1st Regt. Tex. Inf.

For Monthly pay from July 1st 1863 to Oct 31st 1863  
being 4 months 31 days at \$11 per month

DOLLARS.

CTS.

Deduct due

Amount paid

I certify that I have endorsed this payment on J. B. Crowder's  
Descriptive List.

Soldier, under travelling orders from Capt. Genl. Pickett, John Decker, Capt. 1st Regt. Tex. Inf.

Received. Received this 12 day of December 1863  
from Capt. John Decker, Capt. 1st Regt. Tex. Inf., Quartermaster, C. S. Army,  
the sum of \$44.00 being the amount, and in full of the above account.

[SIGNED DUPLICATES.]

WITNESS

Miss J. J. J. J.

J. B. Crowder

Crowder J. B.

Pvt., Co. D

1<sup>st</sup> Batta Hauls & Co. Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Red Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l.	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l.	Transfer to Hosp'l.
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	



VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.  
TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. Browder a Private of Co. 3rd Batt of 1st Mass Lysol Reg't  
Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—  
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,  
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of  
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores  
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States  
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry

20 Reg't  
may

Oris  
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vol.

7162  
Crawley Patrick

Co. —, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	47052503	20
2	45697714	21
3	47061506	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

C

Patrick Crowley  
Pr. Halls Legion C. S. A.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,  
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 13, 1863, by  
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.  
Gen., Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from  
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., August 14, 1863

Where captured

Port Hudson Miss

When captured

July 8, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

113; sheet

(6206)

1 M.C. Gillean

Copy.

(Confederate.)

C Wall's Legion Tex

Putnam's Legion

2nd Wall's Legion

Appears on a roll of

### Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug 14, 1863.

Where captured Port Hudson

When captured July 8, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 137

C. E. M. Loughlin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

6

P. Crowley.

Pnt. Walls Sec. Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street  
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,  
1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186

Where captured *Port Hudson, Miss.*

When captured *July 8*, 1863.

Received *Aug. 3*, 1863.

Discharged *Aug. 13*, 1863.

Remarks: *Camp Morton, Ind.*

Number of roll:

161; sheet

*2 M. Leonard*

(0000)



Crowser, A.

**Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private | Private

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

Cards filed with

Krause, August.

✓ 764  
Cryer Daniel

Co. E Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58727368	20
2	7463	21
3	7567	22
4	7653	23
5	7702	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

*LC*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Daniel Bryan*

Put { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *32* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *June 28*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington*

By whom *Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *June 28*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington*

By whom *Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *No Bounty & No pay Recd.*

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 8th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*E. H. Roach.*

(Confederate.)

*6*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Daniel Bryant*

*Put*, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *June 28*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:  
By whom *No pay received*

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as White's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Chas. B. Smith*

(Confederate.)

*C*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Daniel Cryer,*

*Priv.*, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

*June 28*, 186*2*.

Where

*Washington Co.*

By whom

*Sullivan*

Period

*Three years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt. R. B. Adams*

To what time

*Aug. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nicol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*E. A. Smith,*

Capt.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Samuel Cryer*

Put

{ Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*Jan, 1 Feb,*

, 1863.

Enrolled:

When

*June 28*

1862

Where

*Washington D.*

By whom

*Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When

*June 28*

1862

Where

*Washington D.*

By whom

*Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt H.B Adams,*

To what time

*Dec 31*

, 1862.

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 86th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 8d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*E. H. Beach,*

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Samuel Cryer

Put { Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 32 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity Hines Co. Miss.

Married or single Married

County of residence Wharton

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—M. & P. 71474.

Book mark:

E. R. Booth.

Copyist

✓ 765  
Cryer H. C.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724369	20
2	7526	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....9

Number of personal papers herein.....0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_



Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. C. Cuyler

Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

June 30

Washington

Sullivan

, 1862.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

June 30

Washington

Sullivan

, 1862.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

No Bounty & no pay Recd.

, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 25th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command were re-joined in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry and Hattery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. B. B. B.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. C. Cryer

But, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted: June 30, 1862.

When Washington Co.

Where Sullivan

By whom Period 3 years or the war.

Last paid: No pay received.

By whom To what time, 1862.

Present or absent.

Remarks: Discharged July 6, 1862.  
per Special Order No. 47.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Beach.

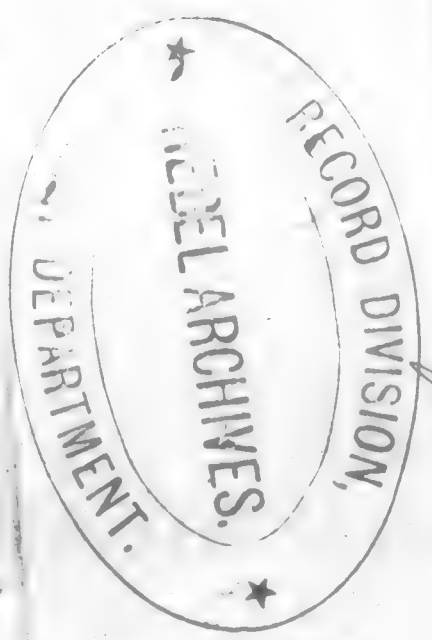
Copyist.

Certificate of Discharge  
 in the case of  
 S. A. [Name]  
 a private in [Regiment]  
 U. S. Army [Location]

Head Quarters [Location]  
 [Name]  
 [Name]  
 [Name]

The Col. Comd'g Division  
 that Private No. [Number]  
 of [Regiment] being Co  
 be discharged from the  
 service on account of dis-  
 ability. By Order of  
 J. H. [Name]  
 Col. Comd'g  
 [Location]

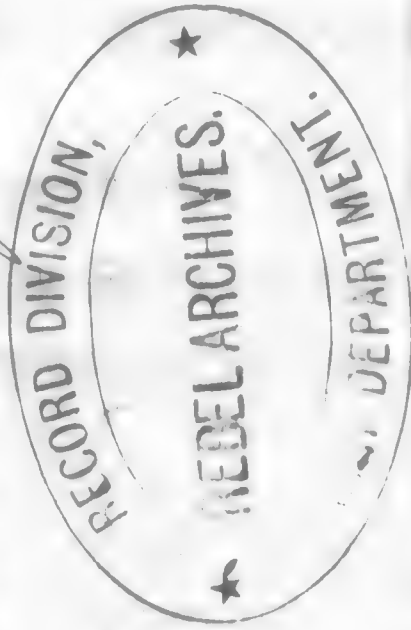
Recd. at [Location]



[Signature]

Received this  
 [Date]  
 [Location]

Discharge this day of July 1862 at  
Camp Thayer & returning to the 1st. Div.



Bring the Part 1.

1. Certificate of Discharge  
for discharge in the case of  
a soldier of the 1st Division  
and returning from the 1st Div.

How much the 1st Div. has  
lost from the 1st Div.

of the 1st Div. has  
lost from the 1st Div.

The 1st Div. has  
lost from the 1st Div.  
of the 1st Div. has  
lost from the 1st Div.

The 1st Div. has  
lost from the 1st Div.  
of the 1st Div. has  
lost from the 1st Div.

Recd. at 1st Div. 1st Div.

Army of the Confederate States.

Certification of Disability for Discharge.

Heman Calvin Cryer - a private of Captain  
St. R. Sullivan's Company (E) of Cavalry of the  
First Legion of the Confederate States, was  
attached by St. R. Sullivan of said Legion at  
Camp Stahl on the 10th day of July 1862, to serve for  
three years or the war, was born in the County  
of Rapides and State of Louisiana; is 25 years  
of age. Five feet nine inches high, fair  
complexion, blue eyes, light hair and by acci-  
dent when enlisted a severe Rubeol, during  
the last two months said Soldier has been  
unfit for duty - - days.

Stolman - Camp Stahl

Date -

St. R. Sullivan

Commanding Company

I Certify. That I have carefully examined  
the said Heman Calvin Cryer of Captain Sullivan's  
Company and find him incapable of performing  
the duty of a Soldier because of repeated attacks  
of Spasms which he has labored under for the last  
five years. July 6 1862 All True  
Date Camp New Market Co Va A Surgeon

Buff. Henry

**Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Supp. Harvey.



767  
*Cummings, Charles*

Co. *d*, Waul's Texas Legion.

" *a* Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*1 Sergeant 1 Lieutenant*  
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>55733124</i>	20
2	<i>3646</i>	21
3	<i>3262</i>	22
4	<i>3284</i>	23
5	<i>3382</i>	24
6	<i>3455</i>	25
7	<i>3526</i>	26
8	<i>3588</i>	27
9	<i>423625</i>	28
10	<i>8375</i>	29
11	<i>798354</i>	30
12	<i>8789</i>	31
13	<i>142213268</i>	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *1*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Tex Inf*

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Charles Cummings

1 Sgt., Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.\*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Muster-in to date

Apr 21, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When

Apr 21, 186

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt S. M. Drake

Period

The war.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

C. B. Munster



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Charles Cummings

1891, Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.\*

Age 28 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul near  
Brenham July 22, 1862.

Nativity Massachusetts

Married or single Single

County of residence Harris

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 18674.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Charles Cunningham*  
Age *31* } Capt. Sam Carter's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st B. Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643)

2

Copies.

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. Cummings  
1 Sgt., Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for first muster to Aug 3, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt S M Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlist

To what time present, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A B Mustain

(202)

Copyright.

## Waul's Legion.

## Texas.

Charles Cummings

1 Sgt, Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

## Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for Sept & Oct, 1862

### Einleitung:

When ..... 1862.

Where... Houston, Tex

By whom... Capt S. M. Drake

Period: Year

**Last paid:**

By whom... Capt Adams

To what time..... Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Tisonoma's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Wau's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Wau by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Wau's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Edger. Unit of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

**Book mark:**

A. B. Weinstein

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chs. Cummings

1 Sgt., Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Apr., 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Drake

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hieck's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Weinstein

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(542)

A. B. Waul

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Cummings

Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Apr 1, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

S. M. Drake

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks: Promoted June 1, '63  
since Schneider, capt.

This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A B Mustain

(542)

Copies.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. Cummings  
Adj't, Co. A, 1st Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

Not dated

Date of commission , 186

Remarks: May 31, 1863.

to Galveston Co.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st M. Artillery Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyright.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. Cummings  
1st, Co. A, 2d Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

### Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,  
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated

Velasco Tex  
Jan. 11, 1864.

Date of election, appointment or promotion,

From June 3, 1863.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(648)

W. P. Jeffery

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

6

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas Cummings

1st, Co. A, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

*absent*

Station

Remarks: *on detached service*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ..... 186 ..

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Cornwell*

Confederate.

Texas.

Waul's Legion.

6

6 Cummings  
2. Tex., Co. A, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

, 186 3.

for the month of

Dec.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Released

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. G. S. S. S.

Copyright

C. (Confederate.)  
2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Chas Cummings,  
Lt., Co. A, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6896)

*J. H. ...* Original

(CONFEDERATE.)

C. W. Wards Senior Tex.

Charles Cummings

2d Lieut. Co. W. Wards Senior

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,  
Houston, Texas.

Disease	Feb. Int. Quotidian	
Admitted	Aug. 8	, 1863.
Returned to duty	Aug. 10	, 1863.
Discharged from service		, 186
Deserted		, 186
Purloughed		, 186
Died		, 186
Remarks:		, 186

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 178

K. A. Johnson

Copyd.

*Cummins Chas.*  
*Sgt 2nd Co. 92nd Regt*  
*Confederate.*

**Inoclosures.**

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

**Other papers relating to—**

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

C. Cummings

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY.....*9*..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *Chas Cummings* ..... a *Senior 2nd Lt* of Co. *A* ..... *2nd Batt* Reg't *Waukegan* .....  
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*Chas Cummings Sen 2nd Lt Company C. 12*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this.....*9*..... day of July, 1863.

.....*John W. Taylor*..... Reg't.....*Ohio*..... Vols,  
*Maj* AND PAROLING OFFICER.



Voucher. 1-222  
(No. 57.--Officer's Pay Account.)

Paid the 29<sup>th</sup> day of May 1863  
2<sup>d</sup> Lt Chas. Jennings  
Master C. S.

From the 1<sup>st</sup> day of July 1863  
To the 31<sup>st</sup> day of July 1863

Pay,.....\$ 80-

To ..... years' service, .....

Fringe,.....

Amount,.....\$ 80-



✓ *Bumik M* <sup>760</sup>

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.  
" *E* (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	<i>58730970</i>	21	
2		22	
3		23	
4		24	
5		25	
6		26	
7		27	
8		28	
9		29	
10		30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

*J* BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*M. Cunik*

*Put*, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.\*

Age *23* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *dated Apr 28*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *.....*, 186*2*.

Where *.....*

By whom *.....*

Mustered into service:

When *.....*, 186*2*.

Where *.....*

By whom *.....*

Last paid:

By whom *.....*

To what time *.....*, 186*2*.

Remarks: *Transferred by order of Department*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 1, 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark: *.....*

*[Signature]*

Copyist.

157  
Birmingham J. F. W.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58792766	20
2	2824	21
3	2896	22
4	2963	23
5	3678	24
6	7717	25
7	8085	26
8	8319	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

10

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

29 Cunningham  
But, } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,  
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organisation named above.

Roll dated Crockett Houston

Co. Tex. June 27, 1862.

Muster-in to date Not stated, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Mustered into service:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Remarks:

[over]

(Confederate.)

10

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. F. McCreary*  
Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,  
Infantry, Waul's Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *first Muster* to *Aug. 31, 1867.*

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186 .

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. A. Ramsey*

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. J. Cunningham*  
*Prst*, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1861*, 1861.

Enlisted: *June 27*, 1861.

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*absent*  
*absent sick*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Wicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It  
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas  
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, as artillery battalion of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to  
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex.,  
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

(642)

*J. A. Ramsey*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. J. McWhorter*  
Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov 9 Dec*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Crockett Tex*

By whom *W. S. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks *Left sick in Texas Apr 1864  
by order Capt W. S. Hicks*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F. 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Segment Texas Infantry.

Book marks

*J. J. Rainey*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. T. Cunningham*  
Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Crockett Texas*

By whom *W. D. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay*

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Left sick in Tarrant County Texas  
Sept 6 by W. D. Hicks*

This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Max and Arns, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. H. Ramsey*

(Confederate.)

C.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. F. Cunningham*  
*1st Lt., Co. L,* , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

*July*

, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*July 12 sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Rader*

(Confederate.)

C.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Cunningham*  
*Capt. C. L.*, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 1862

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*absent sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Rowley*

(Confederate.)

C

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Cummingham

1<sup>st</sup> Lt, Col.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1864

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1864

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. R. R.

Copyist

770  
 Crupp Harvey  
 Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072	8109
2		8013
3		8649
4		8229
5		8342
6		8464
7	73	1227
8		7413
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein 1

Number of personal papers herein 9

Book MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Henry Cupp

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 25, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$40.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks: County Va.

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Micol's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. A. Co.

*Kelley's*  
Ch. { Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company  
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y 20 to Feby 28, 1862*

Enlisted:

When

*25<sup>th</sup> Jan'y, 1862.*

Where

*San Antonio.*

By whom

*Wm. H. Kelley.*

Period

*12 mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

*Present.*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Fager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Scott*

Capt. p.m.



(10)

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Henry Camp*  
*Pat*

Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.\*  
Age *25* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *March 10*

*July 10*, 1862.

Nativity *Georgia*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Longview*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1884.

ink mark:

*Quincy*

Copy

6

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*James Cupp*

Co. F, Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

*Sick Muster to Aug 31*, 186*7*.

Enlisted:

When *July 25*, 186*7*.

Where *San Antonio*.

By whom *Capt. Kelley*.

Period

Last paid:

By whom *County Paid*.

To what time , 186*7*.

Present or absent *Absent*.

Remarks: *Absent on sick leave from Aug 18 for (one)*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to M (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to them were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*W. H. Scott*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Harry Cupp*

*Cpt*

Co. F,

{ Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

*Jan'y 25*

, 1862

Where

*San Antonio*

By whom

*Capt. Kelley*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks:

*Absent in Texas*

*Sick*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 84 (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*W. H. H. H.*

Copy.

C

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Harry Cupp,  
1st Lt., Co. F, {

Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for

Jan'y 1864

, 1864

Enlisted:

When

25 Jan'y

, 1864

Where

San Antonio

By whom

Mayor.

Period

3 yrs or war.

Last paid:

By whom

H. B. Adams,

To what time

31 Dec

, 1864

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks

Absent under arms  
at Cleveland.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company, Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8th (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timpane's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Regt. Co. 7*

Appears on \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.  
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station \_\_\_\_\_  
Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:  
Date \_\_\_\_\_  
Place \_\_\_\_\_, 186*2*.  
Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. V. Love*

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Cupp*  
*Plt*, *Co. F*, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Capt. Henry  
Regt. 1st Tex Legion  
Confederate.

MEDICAL CARD NUMBERS.

1. 330 + 8 +

2. ....
3. ....
4. ....
5. ....
6. ....
7. ....
8. ....
9. ....
10. ....
11. ....
12. ....
13. ....
14. ....
15. ....
16. ....
17. ....
18. ....
19. ....
20. ....

Book Mark:

Co. 1 1st Tex Legion

Henry Craft  
Rank, Pr Co. 1st Reg. Tex Legion  
Complaint, Pneumonia

Admitted Apr 14, 1863

To Overton U. S. A. Genl Hosp.,  
Memphis, Tenn.

Ret'd to duty \_\_\_\_\_, 18 \_\_\_\_

Deserted \_\_\_\_\_, 18 \_\_\_\_

Disch'd from service \_\_\_\_\_, 18 \_\_\_\_

Sent to G. H. \_\_\_\_\_, 18 \_\_\_\_

On furlough \_\_\_\_\_, 18 \_\_\_\_

Died Apr 17, 1863

Remarks: Ca

Ward "B"

Tenn. Reg. No. 513; Hos. No. 714; Page 8

Testerman  
(o 2-078)

Copyist.



771

Curry, W. J.  
Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Curry, W. J.

772  
✓ *Curren R*

**Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private Private*

**CARD NUMBERS.**

1	<i>40428836</i>	<i>Exchanged Baton C.S.A.</i>
2		
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein.....0

Number of personal papers herein.....0

✓ **BOOK MARK:**

✓ See also *5 Texas Cav. and*  
*Exchange Baton C.S.A.*

773  
*Currey H. J.*  
 Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	58733801	20
2	3196	21
3	3657	22
4	3219	23
5	3394	24
6	3467	25
7	3546	26
8	8239	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 8

Number of personal papers herein 8

DATE MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*M. J. Corrhey*  
Regt, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
on first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlist.*

To what time must, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Left at General Hos-  
pital, Hempstead Texas*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*A. Amos*

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Age 34 years. Samuel Carter's Company.\*

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll  
of the organization named above.  
Roll dated

Roll dated

Muster-in to date 2/4/86, 186

Joined for duty and enrolled 4221, 1862

When \_\_\_\_\_  
Where Hartford, 186

Where Hartford, 186

By whom Capt R. M. Burke  
Period 7/1/1914

Period \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks:

• This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 6d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: *...*

**Book mark:**

A. B. Weinstein

Confederate.)

@

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. J. Carshay

Priv., Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.\*

Age 43 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated August 1st near

Brenham July 20, 1862.

Nativity Pennsylvania

Married or single Married

County of residence Harri-

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1905) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73476.

Book mark

A. B. P. 1862

Copy

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Waul's Legion. | **Texas**  
*M. L. Curvey*  
 Rec. { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,  
 Age = 3 years. Waul's Texas Legion.  
 Annex

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for \_\_\_\_\_

Enrolled: *22716830*  
When: *1862*

When

Where

By whom

Mastered into service:

## When

**Where**

By whom

last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

• This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Bessel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by U. S. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(042)

Copyright



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. J. Curry

Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where Houston, 1862.

By whom Capt. Drake  
Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Detailed to make  
shoes at Holly Springs

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. (2) No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustaine

Copy.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*W. J. Curry*  
Private, Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *April*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave  
since Nov 6, 1862*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*G. B. Martin*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. J. Cuchey  
Co. A, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Jan & Feb

Apr 1  
Houston  
Capt Drake  
War

Capt. Adams  
Aug 31

1863.

186

1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: Absent

since Nov. 6

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

Copyright

(Confederate.)

C.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Cuzrey

Co. D,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*left Sick & en route*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. A. Hagg*

(CONFEDERATE.)

1. Davis Square Tex.

Wm. J. Barry  
Capt. 1st. Co. 2d. Va. Regt. 1862.

Appears on a Register of

**General Hospital,  
Houston, Texas.**

Disease Illness

Admitted Sept 12, 1882

Returned to duty Sep. 24, 1862

Discharged from service . . . . ., 186

Deserted ..... , 186

**Furloughed** \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Died \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Remarks: Trans to

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 102

(686)

Copyright

✓ *Curry* <sup>774</sup> *C*

Co. *H*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238124
2	
3	
4	
5	
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein ☒

Number of personal papers herein ☒

✓ BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

✓ See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)  
Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.  
Waul's Legion.

Willis' Cav. Batt'n,  
Waul's Legion.

**Texas.**

L. Curry

Post, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence Marion, Texas

Appears on a

## Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. B. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

1944

65

(1896)

© 2014 *ghlin*  
Copyright

Copyright.

**See also**

3 Misses Eng

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, | Texas.  
Waul's Legion.

*Buy I a luey*  
*Put*, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Raymond, Miss*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

55

(0000)

*C. E. M. Whigham*  
Copyright.



776  
Dabney, Edward

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

44238101

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Edward Dabney*

2. Sergt, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Raymond, Miss.*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls

55

(6896)

*C. M. Loughlin*

Copyright.

777  
Dabney, J. A

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

CARD NUMBERS

1 50729956

2 61155

3 6571

4 6676

5 6778

6 68161

7 37499

8 44257148510

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

Book Mark:

See also

Timmons Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)

*A.*

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. H. Labrey*

*Priv.*, { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp Waul*

*July 10*, 186*2*.

Nativity *Texas*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Calhoun*

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724274.

Book mark:

*Joe Stewart*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. H. Labrey*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted: *July 31*, 186*2*.

When *July 1*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*.

By whom *Capt. Balling*.

Period *War*.

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment*.

To what time

Present or absent *Present*, 186*2*.

Remarks: *Bounty due \$50.*

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

*Ind. Stewart*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. A. Labney  
Capt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 1, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Mod Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. V. Labney*  
Sgt., Co. A, {

Appears on 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

*Nov. & Dec.*

Enlisted: *July 1*, 186*2*.

When *July 1*, 186*2*.

Where *Galveston*.

By whom *Capt. Balling*.

Period *War*.

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*.

To what time *Oct. 31*.

Present or absent *Present*, 186*2*.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hiteel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

*James Stewart*

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. H. Labney*  
Capt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. + Feb.*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *July 1*, 1862.

Where *Calverton.*

By whom *Capt. Bolling*

Period *Mar.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks: *Ex. duty as Carpenter*  
*Feb. 26/63.*

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*James Stewart*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*J. H. Labrey*  
4 Cpl.; Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. & Feb.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

*July 1*, 1862.

Where

*Brenham.*

By whom

*Capt. Balling*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt. Brisbane.*

To what time

*Dec. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

*Present.*

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. H. Stewart*

Copyist.

Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

D.  
J. A. Sabney  
1st, Co., Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:  
Date July 1, 1862.

Place

Remarks: Gain by enlistment  
Galveston

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two cavalry battalions of six companies each, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rosby Copy

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. A. Aubrey*  
Capt., Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*  
When captured *July 4, 1863*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

83

(646)

*J. S. Douglas*  
Capt.

Sabney J. A.  
Pvt., Co. A 1st Regt. N.Y. Cavalry  
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certa. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pris. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

J. H. Babney

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY ..... 9 ..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. A. Labrey* ..... a Private of Co. *A. 1<sup>st</sup> Batt* Reg't *H. I. L.*

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*J. A. Labrey*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

*John C. Fry* ..... 2<sup>d</sup> Reg't *Ohio* Vols.  
*May* AND PAROLING OFFICER.

778  
*Dabney. Marye.*

Co. *H*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

<i>44238125</i>	
1	21
2	22
3	23
4	24
5	25
6	26
7	27
8	28
9	29
10	30
11	31
12	32
13	33
14	34
15	35
16	36
17	37
18	38
19	39

Number of medical cards herein.....

Number of personal papers herein.....

BOOK MARK: .....

See also .....

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, | Texas.  
Waul's Legion.

*Mary Cabney*  
*Plt*, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Raymond, Miss*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Joa. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. B. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

55

(6396)

*U. S. McLaughlin*

Copyist.



*Deharp. M.*

Co. *Q*, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Deharp Matthias*

750  
*Dailey, John William*

**Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Corporal* | *Corporal*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728976	20
2	8868	21
3	9056	22
4	9117	23
5	9224	24
6	9238	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *C*

Number of personal papers herein *O*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

D

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John D. Daily*  
2nd Regt., Co. B, Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

*for May 5 to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

*April 19, 1862*  
*Galveston*  
*J. C. Hearn*  
*then*  
*No pay*

1862

Present or absent

Remarks *Present*  
*Appointed 2nd Co. 5th Regt.*

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. Morris*

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

2 Corps  
Apr 28  
Appears on

*Willie Dally*  
Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

*Apr 20*

1862.

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

*Reenlisted*

1862.

Last paid

By whom

To what time

*Capt Richardson*

*Apr 20*

1862.

Remarks: *Appointed Corporal 7<sup>th</sup>*  
*June. Reenlisted to Muster*

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

*John Harris*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John D. Daily*  
*2nd* Co. B, { Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

(44)

*J. H. Morris*  
Copyist.

(27) Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John H. Bailey*  
2nd Regt., Co. B, {

Appears on Light-Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *1862* 1862.

Enlisted: When *1862* 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion* 1862.

By whom *John H. Bailey*

Period *1st March to 31st March*

Last paid: By whom *Capt. Bailey*

To what time *Aug 31, 1862*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Wounded in battle at  
Harrisburg, Tex. 5. 1862*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

*John H. Bailey*  
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John H. Bailey*  
*Capt*, Co. B, { Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 4 Feb* 1863.

Enlisted:

When

*April 19*, 1862.

Where

*Galveston*

By whom

*Co. J. A. Warner*

Period

*For war*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt. Warner*

To what time

*Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Died on 12/17/1862*  
*at Hospital Kelly Springs, Texas*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*G. A. Harris*



Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. B. Waul*  
2 *comp.* } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
Waul's Legion Volunteers.\*

Age *29* years.

Appears on a

Mustor Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*Not dated*

186

Nativity *New York*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Bexar*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1897, 1898) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

*J. B. Waul*

Copyist.



781  
*Dalchau William*

*Cc. E.*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735612	20
2	5746	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *5*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wm Dalchau

priv. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated July 19, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(342)

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Wm. Dalcham*

*private*, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 19 to Aug 3*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: *Died at Camp Waul*  
*Aug 11 1862*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Leebetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 10, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

*J. Nelson*

*Captain*

752

*Dalton Henry*  
**Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private Private*  
**CARD NUMBERS.**

1	50725566
2	5656
3	5747
4	5835
5	5921
6	6006
7	6091
8	6170
9	6240
10	6308
11	6381
12	37124
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 1 (Mc Culloch's) Tex Cav.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Hermy Muller  
Rank, { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled: May 8, 1862.

When May 8, 1862.

Where Gonzales.

By whom B. F. Weeks.

Mustered into service:

When May 8, 1862.

Where Gonzales.

By whom B. F. Weeks.

Last paid: No Pay.

By whom No Pay.

To what time 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$150.00; equipments, \$30.00

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company G, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Heurns

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Henry Wallon*  
Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Tamm's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Hook mark:

*J. S. Deunt*

Original

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Appears on Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted: , 1862

When May 8, 1862

Where Fort Mifflin, 1862

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period during the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 1862

Remarks: Present  
Present Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Henry Walton*  
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

*Jan 1st*, 1863

*May 8*, 1863

*B. Galer*

*2 Weeks*

*during the war*

*A. B. Adams*

*Dec 31*, 1863

*Present*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. S. Hunt*

Copyist.



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. C,

Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Copy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 1863, 1863

Enlisted:

When May 1863

Where Louisiana

By whom B. G. Weeks

Period During the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. A. B. Adams

To what time Feb 23, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks: On Extra duty

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

\* *No. Sutton*  
*But*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gordonsville*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Paul*

To what time *June 30*, 186*7*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *On Extra duty in  
S.M. Department*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmer's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Hutton

1st, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to May 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When

May 8

Where

Honolulu, 1862

By whom

B. F. Weeks

Period

three years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. agent

To what time

Oct 31, 1863

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

On extra duty in  
C. M. Dept

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Huns

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*W*

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*H. Dalton*

*Priv*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales Texas*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Grant*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *On Extra Duty in E.M.*

*Dept. since Oct 1<sup>st</sup> / 63*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*H. Dalton*

*Priv.*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *Gonzales Tex*

By whom *Capt. Weaver*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Avant*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1864

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *On Extra duty in 2. M.  
Sept. since Oct 1 '63*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. J. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Army*  
*Waul's Legion*

Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age *26* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*1862* dated *1862*, 186

Nativity

*Vir.*

Married or single

*Single*

County of residence

*Longview*

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company R Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

*J. S. News*

*S*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Section*

*Re*

, Co. *C*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Russell*



(CONFEDERATE.)

Van's Legion

Henry Dalton

Appears on a RECEIPT ROLL  
for pay Sept. 2, 1863  
for Nov. 1, 1863  
for Dec. 1, 1863

Date  
Occupation

PERIOD OF SERVICE:  
From  
To  
Months  
Days

Rate of pay  
Signature  
Remarks:

Roll No.

Mary L. Renshaw,  
Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE)

H. Dalton  
Cav. Batten Wards  
1st. Legion

Appears on a RECEIPT ROLL  
for pay 186  
for 1863

Date Mar. 31  
Occupation laborer

PERIOD OF SERVICE:  
From 186  
To 186  
Months 22  
Days 22

Rate of pay 25 d  
Signature  
Remarks:

Roll No.

MYRTH  
Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

H Dalton

Pvt., Co C, Will

Btn

Appears on a

ROLL of non-commissioned officers and  
privates employed on extra duty  
at in the Field  
during month of April, 1864

By whose order employed

Col. McCulloch

Nature of service

Wagon Maker

TERM OF SERVICE:

From

April 1

1864

To

Apr. 30

1864

Remarks:

30 days @ 40¢ a day

Roll No. 3905

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

124

H Dalton

Pvt., Co C

Willis Bat

Appears on a

ROLL  
of non-commissioned officers and  
privates employed on extra duty  
at In the field  
during month of Nov

1864

By whose order employed

Col. McCulloch

Nature of service Wagon Maker

TERM OF SERVICE:

From

To

Nov 12

Nov 31

1864

1864

Remarks: 19 days @ 40¢ a day

Roll No. 5207

HOOD Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE)

Henry Dalton

Co. C, Willis Batt.

Appears on a  
RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing.

for ....., 186 .

Date of issue. May 11....., 186 4.

Signature.....

Remarks:.....

Roll No. ....

2538

Tillman

Copyist.

✓ 753  
Damon.

# Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

150739118

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19

20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38

Number of medical cards herein 0  
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

*J*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Tamou*

*R*

Co. *6*

*2*

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec*

, 186 *3*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Wounded & leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Small*

754  
Daniel A. C

## Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1 44235130

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also



*A* (Confederate.)  
Willis' Cav. Batt'n, | **Texas.**  
Waul's Legion.

*A C Daniel*

*Pol*, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Naco Texas.*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War  
of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.  
Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls

55

(6894)

*C. E. McLaughlin*  
Coy. 1st.

783  
Daniel F. R.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50734297

2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20

21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40

Number of medical cards herein 6

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Tex. Inf.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

S. B. Kinnard  
Sgt., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan. 22, 1864

Enlisted:

When Oct. 1, 1863.

Where Houston, Tex.

By whom S. B. Kinnard

Period 2 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. G. A. Kinnard

To what time March 31, 1864

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company M, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 16, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, while it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

at the time  
Capt.

Daniel, F. R.

Co. F. 2d Tex. Cav.

See personal papers of

W. H. Evans.

1st, Col. 2nd Batt. Wauls  
Reg't Tex. Legion

INDEX CARD OF CONFEDERATE RECORDS.

(539) This card must not be taken from the file.

750  
Daniel John F

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Jr 2 Lieut | Jr 2 Lieut  
CARD NUMBERS.

150734362

37213

38216

3940

41053

4166

23485

36805

37466

37784

38133

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Home Mark: \_\_\_\_\_

See also 12 Tex. Inf. (J.T. Daniels)

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. M. Kaniel*  
Private, Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*  
Age 26 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*January 24*, 1862.

Nativity *Ala.*

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.

It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. Q. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1883) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Check mark:

*J. M. Kaniel*

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*J. S. A.* { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

*Enrolled to June 20, 1862*

Enrolled:

When *Feb 20*, 1862.

Where *Hamstead*.

By whom *S. S. S. P. A. V.*

Mustered into service:

When \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Where \_\_\_\_\_

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

Last paid: \_\_\_\_\_

By whom *Capt. Jones*

To what time *Feb 20*, 1862.

Remarks: *By Enrolled to June 20, 1862*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: \_\_\_\_\_

May 29

50733723

1912.

at. for War. Elected  
June 2<sup>d</sup> 21. May 14.  
My due as Private from  
Feb. 25 to May 14 Bounty  
paid.



**Confederate.**  
**Waul's Legio**

Waul's Legion.

**Texas**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for  
Enlisted:  
when

Enlisted:

**When**

Where

By whom

Period \_\_\_\_\_

Last Paid:

By Paul  
To Whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: Present or absent

[illegible]

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted: , 1862.

When

Where , 186

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent , 186

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

N. N. 2, 2nd  
Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John S. Waul*  
Co. B, } 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Dec. 1, 1861*, 1861.

Enlisted:

When *Dec. 1, 1861*, 1861.

Where *Dec. 1, 1861*.

By whom *Dec. 1, 1861*.

Period *Dec. 1, 1861*.

Last paid: *Dec. 1, 1861*.

By whom *Dec. 1, 1861*.

To what time *Dec. 1, 1861*.

Present or absent *Dec. 1, 1861*.

Remarks: *Dec. 1, 1861*.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: *Dec. 1, 1861*.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. M. R. R. R. R.*  
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *James R. R. R.*, 1863.

Enlisted: When

Where, 1863.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent *Present*, 1863.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. R. R. R. R.*  
Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. T. Daniel

2<sup>d</sup> Lt., Co. F. Inf., Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

### Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for  
3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near  
Brenham Tx. June 30, 1862.

Date of appointment May 14, 1862.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 54 Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Daniel*

*2 Lt., Co. F, 1st Regt.,* Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

*Absent*

Station

Remarks: *With leave*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. W. Love*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. I. Daniel*  
2<sup>d</sup> Lt., Co. F,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

*Present*

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 11, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Rogers*

Copyist

D.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. I. Daniel

2<sup>d</sup> Lt., Co. F,

Appears on \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

### Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1864

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1864

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March and April, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Rosby

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. Daniel  
2<sup>nd</sup> Lt. Co. F,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept, 1864

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Present

Station Vicksburg

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 1864

Place \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Roney

✓ 757  
*Daniels S. E.*

Co *L*Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730971
2	1067
3	1208
4	1356
5	1477
6	1565
7	714
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Tex. Inf.*

D

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. E. Daniels

Put

, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.\*

Age 29 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated Apr. 28, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

March 22

, 1862.

Where

Industry

By whom

Bowles

Mustered into service:

When

Apr. 4

, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

W. J. Johnson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*S. E. Daniels*

*Priv.* { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *28* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

from *Apr. 4* to *June 30*, 1862

Enrolled:

When *Feb 22*, 1862

Where *Industry*

By whom *Bader*

Mastered into service:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time , 186

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*S. E. Daniels*

*Capt*, Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appearance on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Volgt's Company Volunteers; Captain Volgt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Division and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ind., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*W. Johnson*

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. E. Daniels

Priv., Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 8 Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 1862

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt. S. M. Drake

Period was

Last paid:

By whom Capt. W. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick  
at Holly Springs Miss.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*S. E. Daniels*  
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick  
sent to Hospital

\*This company was known at various times as Captain  
Volz's Company Volunteers; Captain Volz's Company and Com-  
pany A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-  
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of  
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
Mex and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

MAX. 29

50731477

1912.

from Coldwater  
Nov. 7. 1862 due  
him mileage from  
Hales Springs to V<sup>xx</sup>  
being 288 miles at 10¢  
per mile 28 80



(Confederate)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*L. E. Daniels*  
Put, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for *Jan & Feb*

Enlisted: *Apr 4*, 1863.

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Sent to hospital from  
Coldwater, Nov 7, 1862. (Ann.)*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain  
Volgt's Company Volunteers; Captain Volgt's Company and Com-  
pany E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-  
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of  
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
at the same time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
K, 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
1st Texas Infantry.

*[Signature]*  
Capt.

50731595

50731595

1912.

Due him mileage for 288  
miles. Lost on retreat  
from Rockyford.

(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. E. Daniels*

*Priv*, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *3 yrs or there was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. H. Grisham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of

Texas General Hospital,

at

Quitman, Miss.,

for

Apr. 30 to Aug. 31, 1863.  
dated Aug 25, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 4, 1862.

Where

Austin Co. Tex.

By whom

Capt. Adams

Period

Mar

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

March 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of  
at  
for

Texas General Hospital,  
Quitman, Miss.,

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Attached to Hospital:

When

How employed

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

D 1 2 Reg 1 Tex

J. C. Daniels  
D 1 2 Reg 1 Tex

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

Off Texas General Hospital,  
at Quitman, Miss.,

On Feb 7 to 28, 1863.  
dated Feb 28, 1863.

Enlisted:

When April 4, 1862.

Where Houston Tex

By whom Capt Wright

Period War

Attached to Hospital:

When Feb 25, 1862.

How employed

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Present

Book mark:

J. E. Escalante

78-3  
✓  
Dariesch, S.

## Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

### CARD NUMBERS.

150738661	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

*J*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. Janisch*

Co. *A*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Burnell*



Darnell James J

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725563
2	5653
3	5744
4	5832
5	5918
6	6003
7	6088
8	6168
9	6238
10	6306
11	6378
12	44238330
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 1 (McCulloch's) Tex. Cav.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Rank Private { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1867.

Enrolled:

When May 8, 1867.

Where Comanche, 1867.

By whom B. F. Weeks.

Mustered into service:

When May 8, 1867.

Where Comanche, 1867.

By whom B. F. Weeks.

Last paid:

By whom no pay.

To what time June 30, 1867.

Valuation of horse, \$150; equipments, \$30.

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in June prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Cavalry Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, the Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

Waul's Legion

Copy

(Confederate.)

*XL*

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*James S. Barnwell*  
*Capt*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186 .

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186 .

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Burns*

(1862)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*James A. Waul*  
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st*, 186*2*

Enlisted: *May 5*, 186*2*

When

Where *Fort Yates*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *During the War*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Present*, 186*2*

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

*John A. Waul*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above  
for

Enlisted:

When

*May 8*, 186*3*.

Where

*Fort 8*

By whom

*B. J. Waul*, 186*3*.

Period

*during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

*H. B. Adams*

To what time

*Dec 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Present*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John B. Waul*  
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *W. D. Waul*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Waul*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. D. Waul*

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Pat*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May*, 1863.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *P. J. Waul*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. A. B. Williams*

To what time *Nov 23*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. J. Hennessey*

Appears on \_\_\_\_\_, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Judge's Regt.*, 1863

Enlisted: \_\_\_\_\_

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *the war*

Last paid: \_\_\_\_\_

By whom *Capt Hennessey*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Present Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Hook mark:

*J. J. Hennessey*

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. J. Darnell

1st Lt., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 May 1, 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 9, 1864.

Where Gonzales, Texas

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period three years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Arnt

To what time Oct 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Hunt

(Confederate.)

*al*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. J. Durnell*  
*Plt*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales Texas*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

*J. J. Durnell*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Alvin*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Strongsville Tex*

By whom *Capt Walker*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Waul*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*B. F. Weeks*

{ Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*not dated*, 186

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McOullock's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., B. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1864.

Book mark:

*J. H. Hunt*

*J.* (Confederate.)  
Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.  
Waul's Legion.

*J. J. Kearnell*

*Priv., Co. C, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.*  
Residence *Gonzales County*  
*Tex.*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War  
of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated

, May , 1865.

Number of rolls:

58

(6394)

*C. E. McLaughlin*

Copyright.

790  
Darwin James

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731802	20
2	1906	21
3	7580	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also G. (Nichols) Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*James L. Larkin*

*Priv.*, { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *32* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When

, 186

Where

*Galveston*

By whom

*J. T. Drake*

Mustered into service:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt. McKim*

To what time

*Apr 24*, 186

Remarks: *Re-enlisted time Extended*

This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Kan. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*J. Brown*

*Draper*

MAY 28

50731102

10101

for War. Bounty Paid



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

James Durwin

Pai, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for July 1. Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

, 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged July 10 '62.  
Leaving Waul's By Special Order

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Icard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(148)

J. B. Durwin

Captain

MAY 29

50731906

1912.

51 Disability.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Jas. Harrison*  
*1st, Co. G.*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

*July*

, 186*7*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

*July 10*, 186*7*

Place

*Carrick Place*

Remarks

*Discharged disability*  
*S. I. 51*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Roebig*

(CONFEDERATE.)

*D* *Haults Legion* | *Texas*

*James Darwin*  
*Priv. Co. G. Haults Legion Texas*

Appears on a

**Register**

of Payments to Discharged Soldiers.

Date of discharge *July 10.*, 186*2*

Date of payment *Dec 4.*, 186*2*

By whom *E. C. Wharton*

Remarks :

Confed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 111, page 284

*T. Law*

Certificate of Disability  
for Discharge in the case of  
James Damm  
a private of Capt. Izard's  
Co. ~~6~~ Infantry Paul Legum  
-70

Hd. Quarters Paul Legum  
Camp Paul July 1862

Special Order  
No. 51

The Col Comd  
directs that private James  
Damm of Capt Izard's Co  
Inftry be discharged on ac-  
count of disability

By order of  
J. N. Paul  
Col Comd  
of Sta.  
N. & Adjt

RECORD DIVISION  
REBEL ARCHIVES  
WAR DEPARTMENT

Received from 146

Certificate of Disability for Discharge.

James Darwin of Captain Lyard's Company Co. D of the  
Wash Legion of the Confederate States of America, was  
re-entitled by Captain B. Summons of the Nichols Regiment  
of T. C. at Salveston on the 9<sup>th</sup> day of April, to serve for  
three years or the war; he was born in the St. Landra  
Parish, in the State of La. is 32 years of age, 5 feet 6 inches  
high, fair complexion, dark hair, grey eyes, and by occupation  
when enlisted a Farmer. During the last two months said  
soldier has been unfit for duty 30 days  
by continual fever and pain in the head, and having received  
an injury by falling from a horse, which subjects him  
to fits continually, and which increased  
July the 10<sup>th</sup> 1862

✓ Dr. G. H. Pope  
Comd. Company C & No.  
N. C.

I certify that I have carefully examined  
the said James Darwin of Capt. Lyard's  
Company and find him incapable of performing  
the duties of a soldier because of  
Epilepsy

✓ E. Randall Surgeon  
Wash Legion

791  
David J. W.

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725468	20
2	4670	21
3	4769	22
4	4874	23
5	4962	24
6	5057	25
7	5156	26
8	5242	27
9	5324	28
10	5369	29
11	5411	30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_



(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. W. Davis

Prof. } Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,  
Age 28, } attached to Waul's Legion.\*  
Appears on a

### Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Wash  
ington Co June 13, 1862

Nativity N.C.

Married or single Married

County of residence Gonzales

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Check mark:

Callbrock



Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. Davis*  
*W. Davis*, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age *28* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 7 to June 30, 1862*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Altkoroly*  
Copyright

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. W. Davis

Plt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 13, 1862.

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt. Still

Period

Last paid No Pay rec'd.

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

D.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. W. Davis

Gvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 13

186

Where

Honzales  
Lt. Stell

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent

absent.

Remarks

Detached service to  
drive Bevers Oct. 7, 1862.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain  
Stell's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B,  
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Ad. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. W. Davis

Pvt., { Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.  
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age \_\_\_\_\_ years.

Appears on \_\_\_\_\_

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 13

Gonzales Tex.

Lt. Stell

, 1862

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 13

Gonzales Tex.

Lt. Stell

, 1862

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Capt. Adams

Dec. 31.

, 1862

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt. W. Waul's  
Appears on Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above, attached to  
Bridges' Battalion,†  
for

Enlisted: McIntire  
When May 13, 1863  
Where Longport  
By whom L. S. Still  
Period 2 yrs.  
Last paid: Capt. J. B. Adams  
By whom Feb. 28, 1863  
To what time

Present or absent: Present  
Remarks: Sick

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Still's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to H. Mez and Ariz. dated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Regiment Texas Infantry. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. & A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various states and was disbanded about September 4, 1864.

Book mark: Elgin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. W. Waul's

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 13, 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom L. F. Stell

Period

Last paid: Capt. Adams

By whom

To what time Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Sick.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Sp. Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Tenth Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blacklock

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*G. W. Davis*  
Capt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above, attached to  
Bridges' Battalion,†  
for *July & Aug.*, 1863.

Enlisted: *May 13*, 1862.

When *Honzales Tex.*

Where *31st.*

By whom *31st.*

Period *31st.*

Last paid: *Maj. Paul*

By whom *June 30*, 1862.

To what time *Present.*

Present or absent

Remarks: *Sick.*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Book mark:

*Elgin H. Blalock*



*D* Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*RAJ W Davis*

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*10 May 14, 1864*

Enlisted:

When

*May 13, 1864*

Where

*Guizales Tex*

By whom

*H. Stell*

Period

*3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

*Maj Arant*

To what time

*Dec 31, 1866*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Very truly as teamster*  
*since Oct 5/63 by order of Col Miller*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Alberty*



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. J. W. Davis

Appears on

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for

July & Aug, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

May 13, 1862.

Cruzales, Tex  
Itstell

3 yrs

Maj Avant

Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present  
for Brigade Court (over)

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's 8th Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company II, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served each of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Infantry Battalion, and is attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., G. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Callbrook

MAY 23.

50725369

1912.

May 18. 63 by order of  
Col M. Culloch

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. W. Davis

Cvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. 20 Oct. 1864

Enlisted:

When

May 13

1862

Where

Honolulu, Tex.

By whom

L. H. Steel

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. A. W. T. 1

To what time

Feb. 29 1864

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Detailled as transfer  
for Brigade Comd. May 13,  
1864

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

Edwin H. Blalock

Captain

✓ 792  
Davide. G

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

150728785	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

✓  
See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*E. L. Duvall*

*Willis*, Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March 7<sup>th</sup> April*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent. *Absent*

Remarks *Left in hospital at*

*Newton Station, Miss, Sept 18 1863.*

\*This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 20, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Segment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*H. H. Hillard*

79  
Davidson Barksdale

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

150727465	20
7569	21
37211	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Barthdale Davidson*  
Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 186 *2*

Enlisted:

When *Aug 9*, 186 *2*.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *C. Shilde*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received.*

To what time, 186 *2*.

Present or absent *Not stated.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Adm. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

*E. R. Radick*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Charles Davidson*

*Put*

, Co. E, {

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

### Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1 Oct.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

*Aug. 9*

, 186*2*.

Where

*Washington D.*

By whom

*O. Stahl*

Period

*Three years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time

*Aug. 31*

, 186*2*.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*CHB Adick*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Regimental*  
*Regt., Co. 1,* , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*None*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE)

B Davidson

Car Battery Bands  
1st Legion

Appears on a  
for pay  
for  
RECEIPT ROLL

Date  
Occupation  
Mar 31 186  
1865

Inv. Clerk

PERIOD OF SERVICE:

From  
To  
Months  
Days 35  
186  
186

Rate of pay 2.50  
Signature  
Remarks:

Roll No.

WYETH  
Copyright.

794  
Davidson, S. G. Jr

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	44274772	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

10 (Confederate.)

Cav. Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. H. Anderson*  
1st, Co. B, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.  
Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *21st dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

81

(6226)

*J. H. Anderson*

Copyist.

795  
Davidson Thomas Co

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727370	20
2	7464	21
3	7568	22
4	7654	23
5	7847	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 6

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate,

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thomas C. Davidson,  
Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$200.00; equipments, \$75.00

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company E. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 10th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Hiral's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1861, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1861, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1861. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 21, 1861, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

C. H. Barth's

Copyright

(Confederate.)

*at*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Thomas G. Davidson,*

*Put*....., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*....., 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *May 6*....., 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co*.....

By whom *Presler*.....

Period *3 years or the war*.....

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*.....

To what time....., 186*2*.

Present or absent. *Not stated*.....

Remarks:.....

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 31, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:.....

*E. H. Basick*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*al*  
Thomas G Davidson

Put

, Co. E,

Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept, 1862, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

, 1862.

Where

Washington Co.

By whom

Presler

Period

Three years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hite's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E. H. Baskin

Copy.



(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Thos. G. Davidson,*

*Put*

{ Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*Jan, Feb*

, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

*May 6*

1862.

Where

*Washington Co.*

By whom

*Presler*

Mustered into service:

When

*May 6*

1862.

Where

*Washington Co.*

By whom

*Presler*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time

*Dec 21*

, 1862.

Remarks:

*Absent from Muster  
present at pay table.*

This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 25th Regiment Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*E. B. B. B.*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*A*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Thomas G. Davidson*

*Put*

{ Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*Not dated*

, 186

Nativity

*Livingston P. La.*

Married or single

*Single*

County of residence

*Washington*

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 1, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1891) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73474.

Check mark:

*E. H. Beach*

Copy to

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
*Arvidson Jr. J. G.*

*Regt., Co. E. Cav. Batt'n* *1st Regt.* *1st Div.*

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards  
Burial Records  
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge  
C. M. Charges  
Descriptive Lists  
Discharge Certificates  
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements  
Furloughs or L. of A.  
Med. Certificates  
Med. Des. Lists  
Orders  
Pris. of War Record  
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l  
Casualty Sheet  
Confinement  
Contracts  
Death or Effects  
Desertion  
Discharge from Hosp'l  
Discharge from Service  
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.  
Med. Examination  
Misc. Information  
Pay or Clothing  
Personal Reports  
Rank  
Transfer to Hosp'l  
Transportation

J. A. Davidson Jr  
Co. B' Waukegan Ill

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY

1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. G. Davidson* a *Private* of Co. *E*, Reg't

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*J. G. Davidson*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

9 day of July 1863.

*W. P. Pullen* Captain

9  
20 Reg't

*Illinois*  
AND PAROLING OFFICER

Davidson, Thomas E.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Davidson, Thomas E.

797  
Davis, A. J.  
Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

144161005	20
1	21
2	22
3	23
4	24
5	25
6	26
7	27
8	28
9	29
10	30
11	31
12	32
13	33
14	34
15	35
16	36
17	37
18	38
19	39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

41  
1  
Chas. S. Miller's Batt. Cal.,  
Residence Monticello, Va.

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

of detailed men in Qr. Mr. Dept. Hd. Qrs.  
Chalmers' Div., Forrest's Cav. Corps, Confed-  
erate States Army, commanded by J. P. Hor-  
bach, Major & Qr. Mr., surrendered at Citrou-  
nelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A.,  
to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4,  
1865, and paroled at Gainesville, Ala., May  
11, 1865.

Roll dated Gainesville, Ala., May —, 1865.

Number of rolls

250

(2596)

A. M. Nichols

Copyist.



798  
Davis Charles M.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724165	20
2	4284	21
3	4415	22
4	4526	23
5	4605	24
6	4630	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chris. M. Davis

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,  
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Organization No. 130

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mastered into service.

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$100

Remarks: Due CS. for Clothing

Equipment, \$35.00

58

This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

J. Q. Middleton

Copyist.

L

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Charles M. Davis

Priv

, Co. A,

{ Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First muster to Aug. 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

*May 24*, 1862.

Where

*Washington*

By whom

*Capt Thomas*

Period

*3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. P. Middleton*

(over)

Copyist.

L

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Charles M. Davis

Cor

, Co. A, {

Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 24, 1862.

Where

Washington Tex.

By whom

Capt J. G. Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Pay Paid

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(148)

Copyist.

D

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Charles M. Davis

Put

{ Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry  
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb

, 1863.

Enrolled:

When

May 24, 1862.

Where

Washington

Texas

By whom

Capt. Thomas

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct 31

, 1862.

Remarks:

Went to Hospital at Jackson  
Miss Nov 29, 1862.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

D  
C. M. Davis  
Capt., Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for To may 1, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton  
Copyist.

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. M. Davis  
Capt

, Co. A, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of this organization named above,

for

Sept + Oct., 1864

Enlisted:

When

May 21, 1862.

Where

Washington, Texas

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyright



774  
Davis Daniel

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727930	20
2	8618	21
3	8111	22
4	8651	23
5	8230	24
6	8343	25
7	8443	26
8	8535	27
9	8589	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein \_\_\_\_\_

Number of personal papers herein 6

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_



(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Daniel Davis,*  
*Pr* Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.\*  
Age *19* years.  
Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio*

*July 20*, 186*2*

Muster-in to date *July 20*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *July 4*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *W. H. Kelley.*

Mustered into service:

When \_\_\_\_\_, 186*2*

Where *Near S. Antonio.*

By whom *A. J. Maclean.*

Last paid:

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 186*2*

Valuation of horse, \$*75*<sup>100</sup>; equipments, \$*25*<sup>100</sup>

Signature *Daniel Davis,*

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Amiel Davis

Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company  
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan'y 20 to Feby 26, 1862.

Enlisted:

When 4<sup>th</sup> Jan'y, 1862.

Where Gonzales.

By whom Wm. H. Kelley.

Period 12 mos.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent. Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to M (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Samuel Davis,*

*1st* | Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *19* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$*30* 00; equipments, \$*25* 00

Remarks *County Id.*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Scott*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Samuel Waul*

*Samuel Waul*, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.\*

Age *34* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll †

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *August 10, 1862*

Nativity *Texas*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *De Witt*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

*J. A. Ramsey*

Copy

Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Daniel Davis*  
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *First Muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Tex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Harbison*

Copy 10.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*David Davis*  
Capt., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Sept. - Oct*

Enlisted:

When

, 1862

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. H. H. H.*  
Copy.

*David Davis*  
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted: *Jan 1 1863*  
When

Where *San Antonio*, 1863  
By whom *St. Martin*

Period *3 years or ar*  
Last paid:  
By whom *H. Oldams*  
To what time *31 Dec*

Present or absent *Present*, 1863  
Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to M (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Cavalry was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and the artillery served west of the river. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:  
*W. H. Hart*  
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, were organized some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

John Ramsey



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

1861.

Enlisted:

When

1862.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

On Ext. duty in Batt.  
as teamster since June 21, 1864.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Ketcher's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(643)

J. A. Ramsey

Copyist.

*Davis John L.*

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Sergeant Sergeant*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728893	20
2	8971	21
3	9650	22
4	9113	23
5	9176	24
6	9236	25
7	9223	26
8	44274780	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

CONFEDERATE

Statement of Service Reference Slip.

Com of Pensions

(Source of communication)

Gal

J. T. Davis

Art'y Co 7th's Tex Legion

Co.

Reg't

Statement made

Archives Div.

For any later record

4.17-17

1030

J. T. Davis  
J. T. Davis  
J. T. Davis

1051

Nothing additional found

W. L. Davis

1150

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*John T. Waul*  
2<sup>nd</sup> Lt. } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
App. 02 } Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Electment to June 30* 1862.

Enrolled:  
When *Oct 14* 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. T. Waul*

Mustered into service:  
When *Reenlisted* 1861

When *Time extended for war*

By whom

Last paid

By whom *Capt McKeen*

To what time *Apr 24* 1862

Remarks: *Appointed 2 Sergeant June 30*  
*and was 2nd Lieut to this day*

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*J. T. Waul*  
(642) Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

25th

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,

Appears on

Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 15 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Hand mark:

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*John T. Davis*

*25th*, Co. B, { Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*John T. Davis*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. T. Davis*  
*2 Sergt*, Co. B, { Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov 9 Dec* 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 10*, 1862.

Where *Winneston*

By whom *J. T. Marshall*

Period *2 yrs on war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. James*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

*D*

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Sgt J. J. Davis*

Appears on

Co. B,

Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for

*Jan & Feb*

Enlisted:

When

1863.

Where

*April 10  
Galveston*

1862.

By whom

*J. A. Marshall*

Period

*War*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt Adams*

To what time

*Dec 31*

1862.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Print mark:

*J. J. Davis*

Copyist.



Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. T. Davis

4 Serg.

{ Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
Waul's Legion Volunteers. }

Age 31 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Tennessee

Married or single

County of residence

Cherokee

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

J. H. Morris

Copyist.

*J. I. Davis*  
{ Co. B, Light Artillery,  
{ Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks: .....

Number of rolls:

**89**

(6396)

*J. E. Douglas*

Copyist.

Davis, J. D.  
Sgt., Co. B 3d Arty *Wm. J. Frydman*  
Reg't  
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards  
Burial Records  
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge  
C. M. Charges  
Descriptive Lists  
Discharge Certificates  
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements  
Furloughs or L. of A.  
Med. Certificates  
Med. Des. Lists  
Orders  
Pris. of War Record  
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l  
Casualty Sheet  
Confinement  
Contracts  
Death or Effects  
Desertion  
Discharge from Hosp'l  
Discharge from Service  
Duty

Furlough or L. of A.  
Med. Examination  
Misc. Information  
Pay or Clothing  
Personal Reports  
Rank  
Transfer to Hosp'l  
Transportation

J. T. Davis

20

1890  
1891  
1892  
1893  
1894  
1895  
1896  
1897  
1898  
1899  
1900

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 2 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *Ed. Davis*, Sargent of Co. *B. L. 4th* Reg't *Wm. H. Davis* Vols.  
Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—  
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,  
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of  
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores  
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States  
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

*J. G. Davis*  
9 day of July 1863.

*W. H. Davis*  
Reg't *W. H. Davis*  
Captain AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vols.

501  
Davis J. W.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant | Sergeant  
CARD NUMBERS.

150728772

8732

44238393

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Mark: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

10

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Davis

Capt., Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Mch. 7 Apl., 1864.

Enlisted:

When July 29, 1862.

Where Persimmon, Mo.

By whom Col. Pondexter

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom May' Arant

To what time Oct. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 22, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Hibbard

(1862)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Davis

1894.

Co. G,

Willis' Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct.

1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

July 29, 1862  
Shariton, Mo.

By whom

Col. Pondexter

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Maj. Arant

To what time

Feb. 29, 1864.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was organized August 20, 1863, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 210, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1863. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

book mark:

St. M. Hill

Copyist.



D

Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Davis  
Sgt., Co. G, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.  
Residence Calaway County  
Mo

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
F. B. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated

, May , 1865.

Number of rolls:

58

(696)

C. E. M. Laughlin  
Appr'd.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Key

J. W. Davies

B

Prk. Co. Willis Bat

Appears on a

ROLL

of non-commissioned officers and  
privates employed on extra duty

at in the field  
during month of

Nov

1864

4

By whose order employed

Col. McCulloch

Nature of service

Teamster

TERM OF SERVICE:

From

Nov

1

1864

To

Nov

31

1864

Remarks: 31 days @ 25¢ a day

No. 5907

ROLL

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

*Key*

J. W. Davis

Pvt., Co B. Will

Bat

Appears on a  
ROLL  
of non-commissioned officers and  
privates employed on extra duty  
at In the Field  
during month of April

By whose order employed, 1864

Col. McCulloch

Nature of service

Teamster

TERM OF SERVICE:

From

Apr. 1

To

Apr. 30

, 1864

, 1864

Remarks: 30 days @ 25¢ a day

Roll No. 5906

Hooper's

100-100/03

Mrs. Margaret Davis Beaver  
Box 436  
Hillman, Texas

Dear Mrs. Beaver:

Reference is made to your letter of 10/10/44 with returned.

The records show that P. T. H. Company G, Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Confederate States Army, was located in Missouri. The company was active in 1864, latest on file, shows that Lieutenant General R. Taylor, Co. G, paroled 13 May 1865 at Vicksburg, Mississippi. That time was stated as follows:

Warren Davis and William Davis were above named organization.

Nothing has been found of record the symbols P. T. H.

1 Incl

Davis M. B.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	507251167
2	4669
3	4768
4	4873
5	4961
6	5055
7	5148
8	5240
9	5353
10	36954
11	37144
12	37369
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M B Davis

Oct age 32 } Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,  
Appears on a attached to Waul's Legion.\*

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Wash  
ington Co June 13, 1862.

Nativity Ala

Married or single Married

County of residence Gonzales

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company D, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1892, Mex.) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

Aubrosby

Copy

Confederate.

10

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. B. Davis

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 32 1/2 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 7 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt. S. Tell

Mustered into service:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Gonzales

By whom Lt. S. Tell

Last paid:

By whom No Bounty No Pay

To what time, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$200.00; equipments, \$5.00.

Remarks: Due C. S. for Clothing \$3.85.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. H. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock



Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. B. Davis

But, Co. B, Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted: May 10, 1862.

Whereby Gonzales, 1862.

By whom Lt. Stettin.

Period

Last paid: No Pay recd.

By whom To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Absent sick/leaves.

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Coy. Company; Captain Stettin's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Division and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Edwin H. Blalock



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

M. B. Davis

Priv., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Gonzales

By whom L. P. Stell

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: absent sick.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Edwin H. Blalock

Waul's Legion.

# Texas

M. B. Davis  
 Pat. } Capt. J. W.

Age ..... } Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.  
Appears on ..... } Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.  
of the organization Company .....

Appears on \_\_\_\_\_ years.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above.  
for \_\_\_\_\_  
controlled: Jan

for

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Entered into service:  
When

**W**

**Where**

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time \_\_\_\_\_

Valuation of the

Remarks: .....

• This company  
Smith's Apr 6  
Javal...

British's Spy Company was  
Unlawful Hacked

Unvalley Station  
Waul's Tavern  
Colony, Va.

Waul's Texas Lancers  
Colonel Waul's Texas Lancers  
re-organized

Colony, was organized  
re-organized, but

Colonel was organized and re-organized in October 1961 by the Battalion of the 1st Cavalry Division.

Organized by the Boston  
Installation of six companies, and two  
the fall of

...of six companies, and two infant...

...and two infantry  
Mississippi River  
but it was  
of the

but it was also known  
of its members

It was also known that some of its members, who are now and were some of the most prominent in the community, were also known to be in the community.

...also known as Will  
...members, who had  
...were serving in  
...in 1944  
...of the A

... were serving in the  
of the Artillery into the  
same time as the  
Texas...

...serving in the ...  
...in 1964 into the ...  
...of the Artillery ...  
...time prior to ...  
...Texas Field ...  
...Army ...

... into Steel's Co.  
... prior to March  
... Battalion  
... Battalion

...prior to March 1944  
...Artillery Battery  
...Infantry Battalion  
...the 2d Battalion

... to March, 1941.  
... Battery. In January  
... Battalion, and was  
... Texas Field and was  
... were

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate,  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. B. Fannin's  
Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above, attached to  
Bridges' Battalion,†  
for

Mich. Apr., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 1, 1862.

Where

Gonzales Tex.

By whom

L. S. Still,  
Byrs.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams,  
Feb. 28, 1863.

To what time

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

Sick.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Brazos and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1863.

Book mark:

Edwin H. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. B. Davis

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for May & June, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862

Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom L. F. Still

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Feb. 28, 1863

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Sick.

This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company, Captain Steel's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas and consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

A.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. B. Waul's

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above, attached to  
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, O. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1862.

Book mark:

Elgin A. Blalock

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M B Davis

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 May 14, 1864

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent. Absent

Remarks: Reenlisted from desertion  
Was seriously wounded (over)

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's 8th Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Braz. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Alberty

MAY 23.

50725353

1912.

at the fight of Ft Pillow  
and was left at Browns  
ville Tenn

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W B Davis

Pvt, Co. B, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Arm., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

### Regimental Return

of the organization named above,  
for the month of

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 186

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Lowe

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Commissioned officers present and absent:

, 1862.

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

, 1862.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

Copyist.

Mr. J. H. Davis

Commissioner of the

State of New York

1

The Confederate States

To Mr B Davis Dr

For Commutation of rations while on  
Scent from the 15<sup>th</sup> of December 1862  
until the 31<sup>st</sup> of December 1862 being  
nineteen days inclusive at 23 cts per day  
\$4.23

I certify that the above account is correct  
and that the commutation was made by  
my order and was necessary for the public  
Service it being impracticable to take rations  
in kind

Geo. H. Allen Col.  
Comd. 1st Reg.

Received at Oxford Miss on the 20<sup>th</sup> day  
of December 1863 of Capt. J. H. Evans. \$4.23  
Fourteen <sup>25</sup>/<sub>100</sub> dollars in full of the above.

M B Davis

543  
Davis Warren

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728116	21
2	8653	22
3	8231	23
4	8344	24
5	5444	25
6	5536	26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

Book Name: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Warren, Louis  
Capt

, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Feb 28 to May 14, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 9

1864

Where

Louisiana

By whom

Justice Peace

Period

3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom

W F Wiant

To what time

Aug 31, 1864

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to M (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1864. It was organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Battalion Texas Infantry.

J. A. Ramsey

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion,

Texas.

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June

Enrolled: , 1862

When

Where

By whom

Mastered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$150.00; equipments, \$20.00

Remarks: County Ad. Sick

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. Harwood

Captain



D

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Murder Davis

Pat

, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 21 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Waul

July 10, 1862.

Nativity

Texas

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Gonzales

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of Texas Field Battery was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office of Texas.—R. & P. 1884.

mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Copyist



Waul's Legion

Appears on

for  
listed:

Enlisted:  
When

Where -

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or about

Remarks:

Present or about

Present or about

Present or about

Present or about

Remarks:

Present or absent

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present or absent

Remarks:

• The

• The

Present or absent

Remarks:

• This

• This

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present or absent

Remarks:

• This

• This

Present or absent

Remarks:

• The

• The

Present or absent

Remarks:

• The

• The

Present or absent

Remarks:

-----

Refused  
Treated

[illegible]

Bank Mark:

W. Harper Scott

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Warren Davis,

Capt., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlistment

When March 9, 1862

Where Gransden.

By whom Capt. Kelley.

Period

Last paid:

By whom J. H. Adams.

To what time Aug 31, 1862

X

Present or absent

Remarks: Under Arrest.

Regime does not appear in column of names present.

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. H. and A. H., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. T. Cantrell,

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Warren Davis,

Art., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feby, 1863.

Enlisted:

When 9 Mch, 1862.

Where Gonzales.

By whom Justice Chase.

Period 3 yrs or war.

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams.

To what time 31 Dec, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott.

584  
Davis, William

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724164	21
2	243621	22
3	36894	23
4		24
5		25
6		26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein C

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Vernon H. Lockley (Subs)

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William Davis

Put

{ Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,  
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.\*

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 18, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When

June 18, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom

No Pay

To what time

In Bounty

1862.

Valuation of horse, \$200.00; equipments, \$30.00

Remarks: Due C.S. for clothing 58

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William Davis

Pat, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appear on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Remarks: Discharged. Substituted  
Vernon H. Lockley at Camp Waul  
Texas July 25<sup>th</sup> 1862.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(643)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Waul's*  
Regt., Co. A, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 25*, 1862

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *Loss, Discharged by order, Substitute, Lee Kelly*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company \_\_\_\_\_ of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company \_\_\_\_\_ Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's 1st Texas Infantry.

*J. V. Love*

Copyist.



523  
Davis William

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728992	20
2	8912	21
3	9069	22
4	4129	23
5	9188	24
6	4255	25
7	36923	26
8	37114	27
9	47253352	28
10	47066013	29
11	45698053	30
12	47235820	31
13	46337313	32
14	46315022	33
15	46365407	34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_



(Confederate.)

9

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. D. D.*  
*Pvt*, Co. B, { Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. 15 to Aug 31*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

*Nov. 8*, 186*2*.

Where

*Ortman*

By whom

*R. G. H. H. H.*

Period

*Nov.*

Last paid:

By whom

*No pay*

To what time

186*2*.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks

*Admitted to the Hospital at Orman.*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

3

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*William Davis*

*Det*  
*Aug 29*  
*Appears on*

Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Enlistment to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

*May 8*  
*Houston*  
*J. S. Harnel*

1862

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

*May 8*  
*Houston*  
*Hogue*

1862

Last paid

By whom

To what time

*Bounty*  
*but no pay*

1862

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

*J. H. Morris*

Copyist.

*J*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Wm Davis*

*Priv*

, Co. B, {

Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*Sept & Oct* 1862

Enlisted:

When

*May 8*, 1862

Where

*Worleston*

By whom

*J. A. Marshall*

Period

*War*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt Adams*

To what time

*Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

*J. A. Marshall*

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

2  
Det. H. Davis  
Appears on Co. B, { Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Horne's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. H. Harris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*But* *Wm Davis*  
Appears on , Co. B, { Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *1861 & 1862* 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Horne's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company C, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*J. Morris*

Copied.

(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Wm Davis*

*Pvt*

{ Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
Waul's Legion Volunteers.\*

Age *29* years.

Appears on a

Mustering Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*Not dated*

, 186

Nativity

*England*

Married or single

*Single*

County of residence

*Liberty*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 81, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

*J. H. Morris*

Copyist.

D

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Davis

Regt., Co. B, Arty

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Teamster July 17 to 31st

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

JW Love

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Pvt, Co. B, Arty, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date: , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Transferring 1 to 22nd

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. H. Love

Copyist.



D

Confederate

6 Legion Texas

William Davis

Pst. Co. B. 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and  
sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Roll dated not dated

, 186

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

203 sheet 4

(2000)

B. J. G. Simmons

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*William Davis*  
*Ort. B. Hall's Legion*

Appears as signature to a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled and forwarded from St. Louis, Mo., to  
Camp Morton, Ind., August 26, 1863, by order  
of Lt. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen.  
Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from the  
Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Aug. 26, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

334; sheet

(1000)

*L. E. Fehl*

Copyist.

L)

(Confederate.)

Walla Region Tex.

William Davis  
Pr-1. Co. B Walla Region

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War  
at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received

Where captured

When captured

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Transferred  
to Fort Delaware Mich.  
19-1864

Aug. 27, 1863.

Uicksburg Miss.  
July 4, 1863.

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 153

(689)

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyright

(Confederate.)

D | Wall's Legion

William Davis  
Corp. Co B. Wall's Legion

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

transferred March 19, 1864, from Camp Morton,  
Ind., to Fort Delaware, Del., in accordance with  
directions received from Col. Wm. Hoffman,  
Commissary General of Prisoners, Washington,  
D. C., dated March 7, 1864.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186 .

Where captured

Dick'sburg, Miss

When captured

July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

993 sheet

(689b)

Robt Bullock

Copyist

(Confederate.)

*S. B. Halls* *Legion* *Ind*

*Put Co B Halls Leg<sup>n</sup>*

Appears on a  
Roll of Prisoners of War  
received at Fort Delaware, Del., from Indianapo-  
lis, Ind., March 22, 1864.

Roll dated *not dated*, 186

Where captured *Tricksburg Miss*  
When captured *July 4*, 1863.  
Remarks:

Number of roll:  
30; sheet 12  
(6395)

*Z. Ballant* *Copied*

*A* (Confederate.)  
*Wills* Legion Texas  
*Wm* Jarvis  
Pot. Co B Wills Texas Legion  
Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War  
at Fort Delaware, Del.

Where and when captured *Vicksburg, Miss*  
*July 4*, 1863.  
*March 22*, 1864.

When received

Died

Discharged

Exchanged

Transferred

Remarks: *By order Sec. of War.*

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 2; page 105

*J. M. Ward*  
(by order)

(Confederate.)

A. Maudsley 1 Reg

Man David &  
Gt. Co B. Maudsley Reg

Name appears as signature to an

**Oath of Allegiance**

to the United States, subscribed to at Fort  
Delaware, Del.

Place of residence

Madison, England

Complexion

Light

; hair

Dark

Eyes

Dark

; height

5 ft.

6 in.

Remarks:

December 12. By order  
of War

Name appears in  
columns of names in  
William Davis

Number of roll:

171; sheet 3

(650)

2071116  
Copyist.

Davis H. S.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Davis, H. S.



807  
Davis, Y. R.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725466	20
2	4668	21
3	4767	22
4	4872	23
5	4947	24
6	5056	25
7	5149	26
8	5241	27
9	37247	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK NAME:

See also

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Y R Davis

Oct 32

Capt. Jno. R. Smith's Spy Company,  
attached to Waul's Legion.\*

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul Wash-  
ington Co June 13, 1862.

Nativity Tenn

Married or single Married

County of residence Knox

Remarks:

\*The company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Feb. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73476.

Rank mark:

Albion

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Y. A. Davis*

*Priv.*, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age *321* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 7 to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

*May 7*

Where

*Honzales*

, 186

By whom

*Lt. Stoll*

Mustered into service:

When

*May 7*

Where

*Honzales*

, 186

By whom

*Lt. Stoll*

Last paid:

By whom

*No Bounty; no Pay*

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$

*100*; equipments, \$

*100*

Remarks *See C. & for clothing*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stoll's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Stoll's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Aug. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

*Elgin H. Blalock*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Y. F. Davis*  
*Pvt.*

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*To Aug. 31*

Enlisted:

When

*May 7*

, 1862

Where

*Honzales*

, 186

By whom

*L. H. Still*

Period

Last paid

By whom

*No Pay recd.*

To what time

Present or absent

*Present.*

, 186

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

*Elgin H. Blalock*

*Copy*

Confederate.

A.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Y. R. Davis  
Priv., Co. B, {

Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1867.

Enlisted:

When May, 1867.

Where

Honzales  
L. P. Steel

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Edwin H. Blalock

A. Confederate. Waul's Legion. Texas.

U. R. Davis  
3<sup>rd</sup> Corp. } Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.  
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.\*  
Age ..... years.  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Jan. & Feb. 1863.

Enrolled: May 7  
When May 7  
Where Honolulu, Tex., 1862.  
By whom L. V. Stell.

Mastered into service:  
When May 7  
Where Honolulu, Tex., 1862.  
By whom L. V. Stell.

Last paid:  
By whom Capt. Adams  
To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks Absent without leave  
Supposed a prisoner

This company was known at various times as Captain  
Smith's 1st Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company D,  
Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.  
It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of the members, who had become separated from their command  
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Stell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
Ark. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Texas Infantry.

mark:  
Elgin H. Blalock

N. Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. B. Savin*  
Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above, attached to  
Bridges' Battalion,†

for *McIntosh*  
Enlisted: *May 7*  
When *1862*

Where *Honolulu, Tex.*  
By whom *L. J. Still*  
Period *1862*

Last paid: *2 yrs.*  
By whom *Capt. J. B. Adams*  
To what time *Oct. 1, 1862*

Present or absent *Absent*, 1862

Remarks *Have absent without leave, supposed to be a prisoner.*

This company is known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company, Waul's Texas Legion Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., C. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. A temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1862.

Book mark: *Elgin B. Blalock*  
Copyright



Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*H. K. Davis*

*Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*May & June*, 1863,

Enlisted:

When

*May*

Where

*Honolulu, Tex.*, 1862

By whom

*L. L. Stoll*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt. Adams*

To what time

*Oct. 31*, 1862,

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks:

*Absent without  
leave. Supposed a prisoner.*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's 8th Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Elgin H. Blacklock*



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*H. A. Davis*

Appears on

, Co. B, {

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to  
Bridges' Battalion,†

for

*July & Aug.*

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

*May 7*

Where

*Honzale, Tex.*

, 1862.

By whom

*Lt. Stille*

Period

*3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt. Adams*

To what time

*Oct. 31*

, 1862.

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks:

*absent without leave  
suspected to be a deserter*

Smith's spy company, was known at various times as Captain Smith's spy company, Captain Stille's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 11, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Cavalry Battalion of Cavalry, U. S. A., appears to have been a military field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1864.

mark:

*Elgin H. Black*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Per* Co. B, *Waul's Legion*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186*4*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Hospital*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. V. Love*

808  
Dawson. P. J.

Co. 13, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

150734390

3752

3857

3972

4085

4195

4295

44275130

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Tex. Inf.  
" 12 Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*P. A. K. A. S. S. E. R.*  
Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*

Age *24* years.

Appears on a Muster Roll†  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*June 24, 1862.*

Nativity *Alabama*

Married or single *single*

County of residence *Madison*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed partly of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It consisted of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each of the re-organized of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, Artillery Battalion and its remnant of Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery, was attached to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the E. & P. Office, War Department in May, 1864), of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—E. & P. 1864.

Book mark:

*m. k. f. e. l. l. e. r.* *Copy*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 29 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

1862

1862

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

186

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

MAY 20

50733752

1912

for War. Material  
p. 1.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Waul's Legion  
Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted: 1. May 1862

When

Where New Orleans, 1862

By whom St. James

Period 1 year

Last paid:

By whom St. James

To what time 1. May 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1861.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, an artillery battalion of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book marks



Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. R. Waul  
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Nov. 12, 1862.

Enlisted:  
When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry, under March 6, 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of six companies, re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry retained the name of Waul's Legion, Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. R. Waul  
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. A. K. K. K.

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for January 1st, 1863.

Enlisted:

When September 1st, 1862.

Where Hempstead.

By whom S. J. Parker.

Period 3 months.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. A. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

*K* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*S. A. K. ...*

*S. A. K.*, Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1 1864*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Feb. 2*, 1862.

Where *Hamptstead*

By whom *S. A. K.*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. G. H. ...*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company M, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. J. Carson*  
*Capt, Co. D*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(8846)

*Marion*

Copy

Sawson P. D.

Pvt., Co. B 2<sup>nd</sup> Batt. <sup>Multi's</sup> ~~Reg't~~ <sup>Exdgin</sup>

(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Prim. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

P. J. Dawson

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9<sup>th</sup> 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I P. T. Dawson ..... a prisoner of Co B. 2<sup>nd</sup> <sup>Regt.</sup> Waul Legion  
Tex. Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

P. T. Dawson

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1863.

John C. Pryor ..... 2<sup>nd</sup> <sup>Regt.</sup> Ohio Vols,  
Major PAROLING OFFICER.

809  
Dawson. W. C.

Cc B, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

150734389

3751

3856

3971

4084

4194

4294

44275129

Number of medical cards herein 0.

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Tex. Inf.  
" 12 Tex. Inf.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. L. K. K. K.

Waul's Legion, Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 22 years.

Appearance on a

Muster Roll†  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity W. Va.

Married or single Married

County of residence Harrison

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain  
Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and  
Company S, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and  
composed partly of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Com-  
pany I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became  
Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 95, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in  
May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant  
General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

Confederate,

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*M. L. K. ...*  
Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.  
Age *22* years.  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Enlisted June 1862.*

Enrolled:  
When *June 1862.*

Where *Waul's Legion*, 186

By whom *L. D. Bradley*, 186

Mustered into service:  
When

Where

By whom , 186

Last paid:  
By whom *L. D. Bradley*

To what time *June 1862*, 186

Remarks: *Enlisted June 1862*, 186

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book-mark: *Waul's Legion*

25A

JAY 23. 50733751

ing

for No. 1. 10. 11. 12.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. L. Ransom*  
No. 1, Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for

*March 23* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. L. K. Union  
S. A., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1. Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Sept. 1., 1862.

Where Waul's Legion

By whom St. J. Parks

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Alden

To what time Aug. 31., 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Want's Log

Want's Legion.

# Texas

Appears on Co. B,

2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll  
ization named above

Company Muster  
Organization named above

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:  
By:

By \_\_\_\_\_ paid \_\_\_\_\_  
whom \_\_\_\_\_

To what time

Present or absent  
Remarks:

Remarks:

[illegible]

Book mark

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted: 1862

When

Where London, 186

By whom 21.1.1941  
Period 2 weeks

Period \_\_\_\_\_

**Last paid:**

By whom *J. A. P. Adams*  
To what time

To what time Apr. 4 9 am  
Present or absent Rec. 31, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: .....

\* This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 15, 1863, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry company and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Beel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from their command. The 2d Texas Field Battery was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

book mark :

Copyies

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. L. Ransom  
Sgt., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for James T. R., 1864.

Enlisted: Sept. 2, 1862.

When

Where Memphis

By whom St. Sparks

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Guisham

To what time Dec. 20, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:



(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*A. H. Dawson,*  
*Capt*, Co. *B*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

84

(6898)

*Tharin*

Copyright

Dawson, W. B.

Co. B 2<sup>nd</sup> Batt. Wad's Ex. Leg'n  
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Discharge	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Property	

W. L. Dawson

— 2 —

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9<sup>th</sup> 1863.  
TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *W. C. Dawson*

*1st* Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—  
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*W. C. Dawson*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

*9<sup>th</sup>* day of July 1863.

*John B. By* *20th* Reg't *Ohio vols.*  
*Mayer* AND PAROLING OFFICER

860  
Dawson. W. H.

Cc. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734391	20
2	3753	21
3	3858	22
4	3973	23
5	41157	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. H. Harrison

Robert, Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862

Nativity Ala.

Married or single Single

County of residence Tallapoosa

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72476.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

W. H. Waul | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

W. H. Waul  
Sgt., { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**  
of the organization named above,  
for September to June 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 2, 1861.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. L. D. Bradley

Mustered into service:

When May 2, 1861.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. L. D. Bradley

Last paid:

By whom

To what time June 1862

Remarks: Recently paid but no pay

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 16, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Confederate

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. H. Harrison  
Capt., Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Aug. 21, 1861.

Enlisted: May 2, 1861

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*M. H. Waul*

*Sgt.*, Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 2*, 1862.

Where

*Fairfield*

By whom

*Capt. Bradley*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time

*Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks:

*absent since Oct. 28, 62*

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. H. Harrison*  
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Nov. 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:  
When *May 2*, 1862.

Where *Wairfield*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:  
By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Dead at Vicksburg, Miss. Dec. 22, 1862.*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

511  
Dean. J. H.

## Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724875	20
2	49163	21
3	5058	22
4	5151	23
5	5243	24
6	5325	25
7	5370	26
8	5412	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

A. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Dean

Priv., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 5 186

Where Vicksburg, Miss.

By whom Cap. Smith.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*H. Dean*  
*Oct 1*

Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.  
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1863

Enrolled:

When *Oct-5*, 1862.

Where *Vicksburg, Miss*

By whom *Capt. Smith*

Mustered into service:

When *Oct-5*, 1862.

Where *Vicksburg, Miss*

By whom *Capt. Smith*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Alberdy*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Dean

Priv., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to  
Bridges' Battalion,†

for *Mo. & Apr. 1863,*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*absent.*  
*absent sick.*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, U. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Book mark:

*Edwin B. Blalock*

Confederate.

D. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Stearns

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May & June, 1863,

Enlisted:

When Oct 5, 1862

Where Vicksburg, Miss.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Feb. 28, 1863,

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Edwin H. Blalock



(Confederate.)

A.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Acan  
Capt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to  
Bridges' Battalion,†

for July & Aug., 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 5 1862.

Where Vicksburg, Miss.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid: May, 1863.

By whom Maj. Paul

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, U. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 1, 1862.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blacklock



'Confederate.'

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J H Dean

Pvt

, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 May 14, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 5, 1864

Where

Vicksburg Miss

By whom

Capt Smith

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Maj Avant

To what time

Dec 31, 1864

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent near Coffeeville  
with ammunition - be killed in

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Alberty

(Confederate.)

W. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Kean

Pvt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 5, 1862.

Where Vicksburg, Miss.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Avant

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Detained as Scout under  
Pvt. Johnson Aug. 12, 64. No  
report since.

This company was known at various times as Captain Kean's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Waul  
Pot., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept., 1864, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 5, 1862.

Where Hickburg, Miss.

By whom Capt. Smith.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Ament

To what time Feb. 29, 1864.

Present or absent: Present.

Remarks: Present sick.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Waul's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company D, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company D of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company D, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

Edgird H. Blalock

Captain

F. V. P.

I, the undersigned, Prisoner of War, belonging to the Army of the Trans Mississippi Department, having been surrendered by Gen. E. Kirby Smith, C. S. A., Commanding said Department, to Major General S. B. P. Canby, U. S. A., Commanding Army and Division of West Mississippi, do hereby give my solemn **Parole of Honor**, that I will not hereafter serve in the Armies of the Confederate States, or in any military capacity whatever, against the United States of America, or render aid to the enemies of the latter, until duly exchanged, or otherwise released from the obligations of this Parole by the authority of the Government of the United States.

Done at Lavaca Texas }  
this 8<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1865.

Mr. Canby  
1<sup>st</sup> Regt  
1<sup>st</sup> Regt  
1<sup>st</sup> Regt

Sgt J. A. Green  
Texas Scouts  
(Walker Cavalry Corps)  
Tex

J. A. Green

X  
572  
Deharp, Matthias

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

150734983

5508

5079

5178

5272

5364

8700

8908

144280122

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Matthias Deharp

Put

Capt. H. Wickeland's Company  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enrollment to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When June 17, 1862

Where Austin County

By whom Lieut. P. Schwander

Mastered into service:

When June 20, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No bounty rec'd No pay rec'd.

To what time 1862

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. None of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 52 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1st Div. and Arty. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*D* | *Waul's Legion.* | *Texas.*

*Matthias Deharp*  
*Priv.* { *Capt. H. Wickeland's Company*  
(*Pioneer Company*), *Waul's Legion.*\*

Age *24* years.

Appears on a

*Muster Roll*†  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*July 1*, 186*2*

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Austin Co*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

(500)

*J. H. Rojer*

Copyist



Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Matthias Dehurpe

Put

{ Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Austin Co.

By whom Lieut P Schwander

Period 3 Yrs or for the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Aris, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. H. Royer

Copies



Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Matthias Deharp

Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17 , 1862

Where Austin Co.

By whom Lieut Schwander

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt H. B. Adams

To what time Aug 31 , 1862

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. H. Royer

Copyright

'Confederate.'

*A*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Math Deharp*

*Put*, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 1862

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Lieut. Schwander*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Aclame*

To what time *October 31*, 1862

Present or absent. *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. H. Royer*

Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Math Deharp

Priv

, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Febr, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1863.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Lieut Schwander

Period 3 yrs or the war.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Confederate.

*J*

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*H. Deharp*

, Co. *J*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186 *J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*about 1000*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Johnson*

Confederate.

*J*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*M. Deharsh*

*Co. 5, 1* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*absent*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*O. J. Russell*

(Confederate.)

26

W. H. Clark  
Pr. Capt. & 1st. Regt. Texas Cavalry

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Not dated

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

100

(6696)

Griffen

Copyist.

Saharp, M.  
Pah, Co. 2<sup>nd</sup> Batta 7<sup>th</sup> Reg't Ex Legion

(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Red Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pria. of War Record .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Dissection .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
Duty .....	





VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

Isle Jahash ..... a Pirate of G. A. 2<sup>nd</sup> Bato of Regt. Maine Infantry

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Isle Jahash .....

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss. this 16<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1863.

John C. Hays ..... 20<sup>th</sup> Regt. Ohio ..... Vol.  
Mayor AND PAROLING OFFICER.

*Dietrich F.*

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Dietrich F.*

✓ 814  
DeLoach, Charles, C

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1 44238131	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

L

Willis' Cav. Batt'n,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chas. O. Deloach

Pvt, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence Carrollton, Miss.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls

55

(6396)

C. B. McLaughlin  
Cpyright.

573  
*Deloach J. W.*

*Co. H*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

<i>1</i>	<i>44238132</i>	<i>20</i>
<i>2</i>		<i>21</i>
<i>3</i>		<i>22</i>
<i>4</i>		<i>23</i>
<i>5</i>		<i>24</i>
<i>6</i>		<i>25</i>
<i>7</i>		<i>26</i>
<i>8</i>		<i>27</i>
<i>9</i>		<i>28</i>
<i>10</i>		<i>29</i>
<i>11</i>		<i>30</i>
<i>12</i>		<i>31</i>
<i>13</i>		<i>32</i>
<i>14</i>		<i>33</i>
<i>15</i>		<i>34</i>
<i>16</i>		<i>35</i>
<i>17</i>		<i>36</i>
<i>18</i>		<i>37</i>
<i>19</i>		<i>38</i>

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

D

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.  
Waul's Legion.

J. W. DeLoach

But, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence Carrollton Miss.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Joa. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls

55

C. E. McLaughlin

(1865)

Copied.

5157  
Dalton

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dalton, Henry



517  
*Dement. L. J.*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727934	20
2	50212	21
3	8115	22
4	8654	23
5	8233	24
6	8345	25
7	8445	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_



Confederate.

*A* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*L. T. Dement,*

*Priv.* Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.\*

Age *18* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio*

*July 20*, 186*2*

Muster-in to date *July 20*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *July 4*, 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *W. H. Kelley.*

Mustered into service:

When \_\_\_\_\_, 186*2*.

Where *Near S. Antonio*

By whom *Lt. T. Maclean,*

Last paid:

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, \$*50*00; equipments, \$*20*00

Signature *L. T. Dement,*

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

MAY 23

50727934

1912.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bailey's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

*W. H. Scott.*

(Confederate.)

*S* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*L. J. Lement,*

*Capt.* { Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company  
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 20 to Feby 28*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *4<sup>th</sup> Jan*, 186*2*

Where *Tex. 2<sup>nd</sup> Div.*

By whom *Wm. H. Kelley.*

Period *12 Mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present,*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to 1st K Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Kelley.*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. J. Dement,

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May + June, 1862

Enrolled:

When July 20, 1862

Where

By whom Macklin.

Mustered into service

When July 20, 1862

Where

By whom Macklin.

Last paid:

By whom Paid No Pay,

To what time 1862

Valuation of horse, \$250.00 equipments, \$50.00

Remarks: County P.D.,

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. H. Scott

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. T. Clement

Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 18 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul

July 10, 1862.

Nativity Alabama

Married or single Single

County of residence Gonzales

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the U. S. P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(200)

Copyist

(Confederate.)

*D* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*L. T. Lament,*  
*Capt*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

*First Muster to Aug<sup>31</sup>, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When *Jan<sup>y</sup> 20*, 1862.

Where *San Antonio.*

By whom *Capt Kelley.*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Bounty Pd.*

To what time , 1862.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark

*H. Kar, Scott.*

(Confederate.)

*L. J. Sement.*  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*L. J. Sement.*  
Pvt., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:  
When *Jan'y 20*, 186*2*.  
Where *San Antonio*.  
By whom *Capt Kelley*.  
Period

Last paid:  
By whom  
To what time, 186

Present or absent  
Remarks: *Left in Hospl.*  
*Mourne & a Sept 28 Sick.*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to Al (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. D. Hoff*  
(642)

JAY C

50728345

1012.

\* Name appears in *Summ*  
of names *Present*,



(Confederate.)

*A* | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

*L. T. Nement.*

*Art*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y - Feb'y*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *30 Jan'y*, 186*2*

Where *San Antonio.*

By whom *A. Maclin.*

Period *Superior War.*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams.*

To what time *31 Dec*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 31 (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Scott,*

818

*Demerett J*

Co. *G*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

150728784	20
8740	21
	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

Book Mark: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

10

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Demerett

Priv., Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for *Mch. & Apl.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Sept. 18*, 1862.

Where *Camp Pratt, La.*

By whom *Col. Burke*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1863.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been sent to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, 1st Cavalry Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by M. O. No. 1, S. I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*H. H. Hubbard*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

10

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Demeritt

Private, Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Sept. 18, 1862.

Where Camp Pratt, La.

By whom Col. Burke

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: in hosp. at Marion, Ala.,  
July 1, 1864.

\*This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been sent to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by M. O. No. 10, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. H. Hubbard

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

LD

504

J. L. Leonard  
Capt. Co. D. Miller, Bath, Pa.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of General Hospital,  
at Marion, Ala.,

for July & Aug., 1864  
closed Sept. 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When Sept., 1862

Where Camp Pugh, Ga.

By whom Capt. Burke

Period War.

Attached to Hospital:

When , 1862

How employed Patient

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Avant

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

Book mark:

W. H. Collins

✓ 879  
Demman H. C.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728232	21
2	8346	22
3	8446	23
4	37025	24
5	37228	25
6	37416	26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

*S* Confederate,  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*H. C. Senman,*  
*Art*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *First Muster to Aug. 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When *July 13*, 1862

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *Capt Harwood.*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Present or absent *Absent.*

Remarks: *Absent on sick furloughed 13 July undisciplined*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Senman's Company, Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Artn. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

Rank and rank:

*H. C. Senman*  
Copyist.



(Confederate.)

*Lt*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*H. C. Denman*

*1st*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *July 10*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *Capt Harwood,*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks: *Absent in Tex. Sick,*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Legion in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 35, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Scott*

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

*A*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*H. C. Dennon.*

*Co.*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y. Feby*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *10<sup>th</sup> July*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *Capt Harwood.*

Period *3 yrs or war,*

Last paid:

By whom *Has rec'd no pay.*

To what time, 186*6*

Present or absent *Absent.*

Remarks *Absent without leave in Tex.  
since 1<sup>st</sup> Dec 1862.*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 24 (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 24 Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. B. Scott*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Pvt., Co. I, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of Aug., 1862

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug., 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mez and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Denman*  
Pvt., Co. F, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*JW Love*

820  
Dennard

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dunnam, J. J.

✓ 831  
Denton. A. D.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238396	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

29

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, | Texas.

Waul's Legion.

A D Denton

Plt, Co. G, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Oxford, Miss.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of rolls

58

(6396)

C E M Laughlin

Capt.

*Dipperman William*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

*50736059*

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Wm. Dipperman, 4*  
*Tex. Field Batty.*



(Confederate)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William Lepperman

{ Capt. James Wrigley's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When ..... 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Mastered into service:

When ..... 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... 186 .

Remarks: Enscripted and

(over)  
This company was successively designated as Captain  
Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as  
Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some  
members of this company formerly served in the 5th  
(Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became  
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.  
It was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
members, who had become separated from their command  
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
dered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Unit of Tex.,  
Ark., and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain

MAY 29

50736059

1912.

sent to Maj. Haldeman's  
Battery Light artillery after  
having been regularly  
sworn & mustered into  
the service & received  
the bounty & prevented  
from reporting to the  
Co. at Camp Haul.

x  
523  
Depriest. J. H.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730035	20
2	29351	21
3	9454	22
4	9570	23
5	9675	24
6	9777	25
7	37896	26
8	38182	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also J. H. Depriest, 3  
(Kirby's) Batt'n Tex. Vols.

(Confederate.)

d. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Lepriest.  
Pvt. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 45 years.

Appears on a

**Muster Roll†**

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul  
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Kentucky

Married or single Married

County of residence Limestone

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1864.

Book mark: \_\_\_\_\_

Wm. S. Stewart

(Confederate.)

*A*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. H. de Priest*

Pos. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *45* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *Jan. 31*, 186*2*

Where *Hempstead*

By whom *Capt. McAdams*

Mastered into service:

When \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Where \_\_\_\_\_

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

Last paid:

By whom *Lt. Cunningham*

To what time *Apr. 24*, 186

Remarks: *Reenlisted (over)*

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 8d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Arin, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: \_\_\_\_\_

(442)

*James Stewart*

Copyist.

MAY 23

50729351

1912.

*time extended for war.  
Bounty paid.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. H. SePriest.

Cvt, Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Jan. 31, 1862.

Where Hempstead.

By whom Capt. McSade.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. Cunningham.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

A. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Sepriest

Out., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Jan. 31, 1862.

Where Hempstead.

By whom Capt. McSade

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Absent sick.

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Irish Stewart.

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

1 | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Leprieux.

Pvt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When Jan. 31, 1862

Where Hempstead

By whom Capt. McJade

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

D. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Lepziest.

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb., 1863

Enlisted:

When Jan. 31, 1862.

Where Hempstead.

By whom Capt. McDade.

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: Sent to Hospital Jan. 17,  
'63 by order Dr. Randall.

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Refried*

*1st, Co. A,*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

*Aug*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

*Company cook*

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Robey*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*A.*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Dupriest* X

*Cut*, Co. *A*,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*.

186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

*company cook*

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Rooley*

James J. Deprest

Cherokee Co  
Tex

Mr. H. Deprest  
Jr. Bollings Co  
Wauls. Leg. Tex

Red. Aug. 16. 1864

Manura J. Deprest  
said  
Rus K. Chataw Co  
Tex

Wauls Leg  
TEXAS  
Dep

STATE OF TEXAS,  
COUNTY OF CHEROKEE.

On this 4<sup>th</sup> day of July 1863 personally appeared before me the subscriber, a Justice of the Peace in and for the County aforesaid, Mrs Minerva J Depueh who, after being sworn according to law, deposes and says that she is the widow of John H Depueh deceased, who was a private of Captain R B Hollings Company, 1<sup>st</sup> <sup>Ward's Legion</sup> Regiment of Texas volunteers, commanded by Colonel J A Waul in the service of the Confederate States in the present war with the United States; that the said John H Depueh entered the service at Galveston in Galveston County and State of Texas — on or about the 15<sup>th</sup> day of March 1862 and died at Grenada Miss on or about the 24<sup>th</sup> day of February 1863 leaving a wife & one child That ~~John H Depueh~~ Minerva J Depueh makes this deposition for the purpose of obtaining from the Government of the Confederate States, whatever may be due the said John H Depueh at the time of his death for pay, bounty or other allowances for his services, as private aforesaid. The deceased was born in the State of Ohio

Sworn to and subscribed before me.

A Jackson I P Minerva J Depueh

And on the same day and year aforesaid, also appeared before me, a Justice of the Peace as afore said, R B Higgins who is well known to me, and whom I hereby certify to be a person of veracity and credibility, who having been by me duly sworn, says on oath, that he is well acquainted with Minerva J Depueh the claimant, and also well knew for eight years John H Depueh the deceased soldier hereinbefore mentioned, and that the statement made under oath by said Minerva J Depueh the claimant as to her relationship to the said deceased soldier, is true and correct in every particular, to the best of his knowledge and belief, and that he the said R B Higgins is wholly disinterested.

Sworn to and subscribed before me.

A Jackson I P

R B Higgins

STATE OF TEXAS, COUNTY OF CHEROKEE.

I hereby certify that J A Jackson before whom the foregoing affidavits of Minerva J Depueh and R B Higgins appear to have been made, and whose genuine signature is subscribed thereto, was at the time of making and signing the same, a Justice of the Peace in and for the County and State aforesaid, duly commissioned and sworn, and to all whose official acts as such, full faith and credit is and ought to be given, as well in Courts of Justice as thereout.

In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed the Seal of the County Court of Cherokee County, this 4 day of July A. D. 1863

J A Jackson  
Clerk of Cherokee County



524  
*Derowin L*

Co. *L*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Sergeant Sergeant*  
CARD NUMBERS.

*50728807*

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19

20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

10

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*L. Perovin*

*3 Sgts*, Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April, 1864.*

Enlisted:

When ..... , 186

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... , 186

Present or absent .....

Remarks: *Deserted.*

*His name reported on last muster roll.*

\*This company was organized August 22, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had been sent to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 22, A. & L. G. O., dated September 4, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

*St. H. Hillard*

(142)

Copyist.



*Derrick William H*

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724168	20
2	24375	21
3	36873	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

William H. Derrick

Rank } Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,  
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 30 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 18, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Mastered into service:

When June 18, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Last paid

By whom No Pay

To what time No Bounty, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$175.00; equipments, \$25.00

Remarks:

"This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 100 Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 100 Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. H. Derrick

But, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 18, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

Capt Thomas

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

Discharged at Camp Waul  
Texas July 16, 1862 by order  
Col. Waul

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

J. P. Middleton

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. H. Derrick

Regt., Co. A, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July, 1862.

Place Camp Waul

Remarks: Less Discharged.

Disability

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to (Colonel) Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love

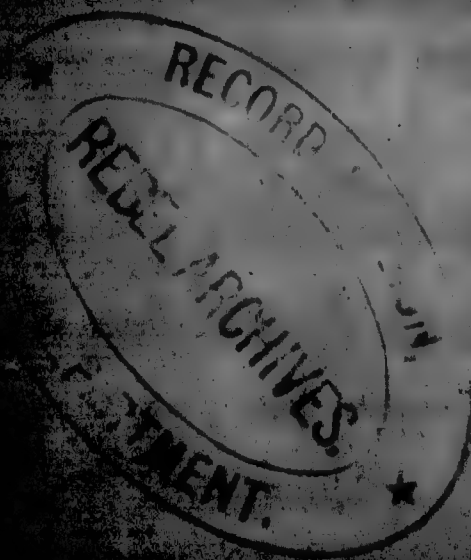
Certificate of Disability  
for Discharge in the case of  
H. H. Derrick  
a private of Co. A, Cavalry  
Fourth Legion -

Col J. M. Moultrie  
Camp Moultrie, 1862

Special Order }  
No 57 VI }

The Col Comd  
certifies that private H. H.  
Derrick of Capt Thomas Co  
A can be discharged from  
the service on account of  
disability. H. H. Derrick  
having relinquished all  
claims against the CS  
for services

By order of  
J. N. Moultrie  
Col Comd  
H. H. Derrick



Private H. H. Derrick

Camp Moul July 16. 1862

Certificate of disability for discharge.

Wm. A. Derrick of Capt J. S. Thomas Company Cavalry  
(A) of Moul Legion of Confederate States Val.  
Was enlisted by J. S. Thomas of Moul Legion of Vol.  
at Camp Moul on the 18<sup>th</sup> day of June 1862, to  
serve for three years or the war, he was born  
in Madison County and State of Alabama  
is thirty years of age, 5' feet 10 inches high,  
dark complexion, grey eyes, dark hair, and  
by occupation when enlisted a farmer,  
during the last few days has been unfit  
for duty, on account of an old disease  
of one of his lungs.

J. S. Thomas  
Commanding (A) Cavalry  
Moul Legion

I certify that I have carefully examined  
the said Wm. A. Derrick of Capt Thomas's  
company and find him incapable of  
performing the duties of a soldier because  
of the danger of the disease  
of E. Randall Surgeon  
Moul Legion

Desell I. A.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Desell Ira A.



327  
Dessell

Co D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dessell S. A.



534  
*Wessell H. F.*

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Wessell H. B.*

834  
*Dettoner. Lhr*

Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

<i>150735449</i>	20
1	21
2	22
3	23
4	24
5	25
6	26
7	27
8	28
9	29
10	30
11	31
12	32
13	33
14	34
15	35
16	36
17	37
18	38
19	39

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *C. Dettoner, Timmons'*  
*Tex. Inf.*

Confederate.

D.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chr. Dettoner

Prt, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 24, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wickelund

Period 1 year or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D of Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Captain Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in May, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were commanded by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist. of Texas, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Cavalry.

mark:

J. N. Royer

Copy

(CONFEDERATE.)

*L. Union Legion Tex*

*W. H. Thomas*

*Pol. Rock Union Legion*

Appears on a Register of

Hospital,  
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease

*Influenza*

Admitted

*Jan. 23, 1864*

Returned to duty

*Jan. 27, 1864*

Furloughed

, 186 .

Discharged

, 186 .

Died

, 186 .

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page 208

*W. H. Callings*

(1864)

208

Copyist

*Dempree Joseph E.*  
**Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private* *Private*  
**CARD NUMBERS.**

1	50727655
2	7733
3	7792
4	46869358
5	45357701
6	356603
7	332583
8	347840
9	4633576216
10	317273
11	329905
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40

Number of medical cards herein 0  
 Number of personal papers herein 0

**BOOK MARK:**

See also 1 Miss. Cav.

(Confederate.)

*A*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Joseph E. Seay,*  
*Put,* { Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan, & Feb.*, 186*3*.

Enrolled:

When *Ap. 10*, 186*1*.

Where *Macon Miss.*

By whom *Capt. Foote.*

Mustered into service:

When *Ap. 10*, 186*1*.

Where *Macon Miss.*

By whom *Capt. Foote.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Paul.*

To what time *ap 30*, 186*2*.

Remarks: *Transferred from*

\*This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 10th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*E. H. Beach.*

MAY 22

50727655

1912

Geo. G. 1st Miss.  
Jan 4. 1863 per  
Spec. order No. -

(Confederate.)

*A* 7 **Waul's Legion. | Texas.**

*Jos. E. Denpree,*  
Pat., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for *Feb'y 29 to May 14, 1864.*

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 10*, 186*1*.

Where *Macon Miss.*

By whom *Capt. Fouts*

Period *3y to or less*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams,*

To what time *Feb'y 28*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Absent.*

Remarks: *Captured at Belmont  
Miss. June 19, 1863.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*E. H. Radet.*



10

(Confederate.)

Willis Batty

Joseph E. Dupree<sup>x</sup>  
Roll to E Willis Batty

Residence

Appears on a

Roll

of prisoners escaped from Alton Military Prison  
during the month of January, 1864.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

When received

July 7, 1863.

Where captured

Kenola Mass

When captured

June 17, 1863.

When escaped

Jan'y 11, 1864.

Where escaped from

Small Box Island

Remarks:

Number of rolls

164

(6896)

*[Signature]*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D Willis Buttrick

J A Dufray  
Capt Co B Willis Buttrick

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

escaped from Alton Military Prison during the  
month of January, 1864.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186 .

Where captured

Panola Miss

When captured

June 17, 186 .

When escaped

Jan'y 11, 186 .

Remarks:

Made his escape  
from Small Port Island

Number of rolls:

193

(6596)

Joey Miller

Copyright

(Confederate.)

*A*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. E. Ainsworth,*  
*Put,* Co. E, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept, 10 Oct,*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 10*, 1861.

Where *Macon Miss.*

By whom *Capt. Foote*

Period *3 yrs or War.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams.*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent.*

Remarks: *Captured at Belmont*  
*Miss. June 19. 1863.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*E. H. Booth,*

(Confederate.)

*L*

*James P. Atupree*  
*Bat Co E. Wall's Batt.*

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

transferred from Alton Military Prison to Fort  
Delaware, Feb. 29, 1864.

Roll dated *Head Quarters Military*  
*Station Alton Feb 29, 1864.*

Where captured *Panola Miss*

When captured *June 17, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

**29**

(6394)

*W. O. Spencer*

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

D *Willis' Battery*

*Joseph E. Cupress*  
*Cot. Co. E. Willis' Battery.*

Appears on a roll of

**Prisoners of War**

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received *July 7*, 186*3*.

Where captured *Panola Miss.*

When captured *June 17*, 186*3*.

When exchanged \_\_\_\_\_, 186*3*.

By whom exchanged \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks, charges, &c.: *Transferred*

*to Fort Delaware.*

*Escaped Jan. 11, 1864.*

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page *Alpha.*

*Jack A. A. A. A.*

(Confederate.)

*D. Willis Patton*

*J. C. Lee*  
*Prisoner of War*

Appears on a register of

**Prisoners of War**

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received *June 27*, 1863.

Where captured *Old Fort*

When *June 19*, 1863.

Disposition of prisoner

Remarks:

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 2; page *45*

*W. C. Lee*  
Copy

(Confederate.)

D Mauls Legion

J E Dupree

Butler & Mauls Leg

Appears on a register of

Prisoners of War

at Fort Delaware, Del.

Received from

Alton Lee

Date

March 5

1864.

Alterations

Exchanged

Remarks:

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 20; page 3

L Ballant

(1864)

Copyist.

29 (Confederate.)

Wilson's

J. E. Dupree  
Capt & Co. Wilson's Regt. S.C.

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

received at Fort Delaware, Del., from Alton  
Military Prison, Ill., March 5, 1864.

Roll dated *Not dated*

, 186

Where captured

*Parola Miss*

When captured

*June 15*, 1863

Remarks:

*Ward's Battle Parola  
Miss*

Number of roll:

33; sheet

(333)

*J. M. ...*

Copy



(Confederate.)

*D* Wilsons Car

*J. H. Dupree*  
*Prisoner E. Wilsons Car.*

Appears on a register of

**Prisoners of War**

at Fort Delaware, Del.

Where and when captured.

*Carold Miss*

*June 17, 1863*

When received

*March 4, 1864*

Died ..... , 186 .

Discharged ..... , 186 .

Exchanged ..... , 186 .

Transferred ..... , 186 .

Remarks:

Fort Delaware, Del., Register No. 2; page *78*

*P. Murdoch*  
Copyist.

*Develin Charles E.*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wills' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Sergeant Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

*150732732*

*2503*

*2899*

*2966*

*3062*

*3100*

*9040*

*44274882*

Number of medical cards herein *9*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

*N*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Chas E Levelin*

*1 Oct*, { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,  
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age *26* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Crockett, Houston Co.,*

*Tex* *June 27*, 1862.

Muster-in to date *Not stated*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W D Hicks*

Mustered into service:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W D Hicks*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Remarks: *Appointed June 27, 1862*

MAY 23

50732732

1912.

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, add Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

J. A. Ramsey

Copy

(Confederate.)

21

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. E. Revolution

C. S. } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,  
Infantry, Waul's Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first Muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett

By whom W. D. Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from Enlistment

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 29, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. E. Devotion

Put, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 27

1862

Where

Prockett Texas

By whom

W. D. Hicks

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Reduced to rank Oct 17. Pay

due to that time as 1<sup>st</sup> Sgt

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

Copies

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. E. Noraline

Put, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 27, 1862.

Where Crockett Tex

By whom W. D. Hicks

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks Sent to Mexican Hospital  
Nov 13/62 by order Surgeon Randall

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wick's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ramsey

(Confederate.)

20

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. C. Davidson*

*Priv*, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June & Feb*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 27*, 1862.

Where *Cracked Texas*

By whom *W. C. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks; *Sent to Union Hospital Nov 13/62 by Dr Randall*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain *Waul's* Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Check mark:

*J. A. Ramsey*



(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*C. E. L. Wooler*  
*Pat*, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:  
When *June 27*, 1862.  
Where *Crockett Texas*  
By whom *Capt. W. D. Hicks*  
Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:  
By whom  
To what time, 186

Present or absent.

Remarks: *Absent without leave on  
the East side of the Mississippi*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It  
subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas  
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
H. H. Hays and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(942)

*J. A. Ramsey*

Copyist.

29.

50733100

1912.

River since November  
the 1/63. Dropped from the  
role by order of Capt W D  
Hicks Dec. 31/63.

(Confederate.)

*J*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*C. Devolin*

*Re*, Co *F*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. M. M. M.*

20

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. E. Devolin

Capt, Co. F, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

Where captured

*Vicksburg Miss*

When captured

*July 14, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

83

(6346)

*J. B. Douglas*

Capt.

Devlin, O.B.

Regt. Co. F. 1<sup>st</sup> Batta Mauldin's Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dir. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Amputation Sheet

Assessment

Contract

Death or Effects

Dissection

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 1862

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, \_\_\_\_\_ of Co. \_\_\_\_\_  
Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commander, on the 4th day of July, 1862, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath:—  
That I will not take up arms against the United States nor serve in any military, police or constabulary force in any part, town, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prison, depot or store, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

4th of July 1862

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this \_\_\_\_\_

Vol.

Regt.

AND PAROLED OFFICER

L. E. Hamilton

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 7 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I C. E. Devolin a Private of Co. H 1st Regt Mass

Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

C. E. Devolin

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 7 day of July 1863.

John C. Fry 2d Regt Ohio Vol.  
Mej AND PAROLING OFFICER.

832  
*Devanport. H. G.*

## Co. *H*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238127	21
2		22
3		23
4		24
5		25
6		26
7		27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein *6*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_



A

H. G. Thompson

Residence *Waco, Texas*

## Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade, Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt. Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen. E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

\_\_\_\_\_

55

1991

C. O. McLaughlin

Copyright

*Derlin. J*

Co. F, Maul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as "Willie's" Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'n was consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

150735484	20
61101	21
62119	22
63203	23
64205	24
57117	25
9196	26
4721451209	27
1	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein *6*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

*E*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. Devlin*

*Plt.* { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age *28* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 1862

Enrolled:

When *May 15*, 1862.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. H. Moore*

Mustered into service:

When *May 15*, 1862.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *J. H. Moore*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from*

To what time *Exhaustment*, 1862.

Remarks *Bounty paid. Due to States \$9.50*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Green's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., East and West, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. A. Ingraham*

Copyist.

Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Devlin

Prof. Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 7 Aug. 1862

Enlisted:

When May 15, 1862

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(1042)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Devlin.

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 15, 1862

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(942)

Copy

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Berlin

Put. Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 15, 1862

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Left sick in the

(Cover)  
\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A, of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(1862)

Copy.

27 MAY

50732723

1912.

Retreat from Rocky-  
ford Dec. 4-62.

(Confederate.)

2

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Devlin

Prof., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. r Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 15, 1862

Where Galveston

By whom J. H. Moore

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Left sick on retreat

\*This company was successively designated (1) Captain  
Wright's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as  
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some  
of the members of this company formerly served in the 8th  
(Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became  
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book marks:

(142)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.



MAY 29.

50736425

1912.

*from Rokyford. Dec. 4-62.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. Devolin*

*Co. F, 2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*William Lee*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Russell*

*S*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Devolin*

*R*

, Co *F*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec*, 186*J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Osburn*

(Confederate.)

D. Wauls Seguin Texas

James Devlin

Co. F. Wauls Tex. Seguin

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

2; sheet

(6396)

H. J. N. M. L. G.

Copy right.

859-2  
*Develin C &*

Co. *F*, **Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Sergeant Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Develin Charles E*

834  
Dewand, Silas W

Co. —, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	46866.533	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

D. Walls Legion

Silas H. Dewans  
Walls Legion

Appears on a register of

**Prisoners of War**

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received Sept 11, 186

Where captured <sup>Idas taken</sup> the oak at Vicksburg

When , 186

Disposition of prisoner Released Sept 15:  
1863. order Richards

Remarks:

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 1; page 48

RW Pearson

Write nothing above this line.

A. G. O. 10<sup>th</sup> St

July 5, 1912.

Mr. Whitcomb.

Card from

Reg. 1, page 48,

Memphis, Tenn. Shows

Silas W. DeWand  
Walls Section

Rec'd Sept 11 -

Has taken the oath at Vicksburg.

Released Sept. 15/12 under Richards.

We fail to locate him.

Can you find anything addtl?

Respectfully

F. Van Vranken

Can  
Mr Van Vranken:

Found - nothing addl

July 12/12  
J. M. J. M.



535  
*DeWitt Green.*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

<i>507280203</i>	20
<i>8117</i>	21
<i>8655</i>	22
<i>8234</i>	23
<i>8347</i>	24
<i>5444</i>	25
<i>5537</i>	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Green S. Witt.

Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company  
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 20 to Feb 28, 1862.

Enlisted:

When 17<sup>th</sup> Feb, 1862.

Where Gonzales.

By whom Wm. H. Kelley.

Period 12 Mos.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harland's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company F of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Scott,

Captain.

Confederate.

*S* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Green Le Will,*  
*Oct* } Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age *19* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *July 10*, 186.

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *J. Peace.*

Mustered into service:

When *July 10*, 186.

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *J. Peace.*

last paid:

By whom *Recd no pay.*

To what time , 186.

Valuation of horse, *\$200.00*; equipments, *\$50.00*

Remarks: *County Ad,*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., E. Max and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Scott*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Green De Witt

Pos<sup>t</sup>, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 14 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Camp Waul

July 10, 1862.

Nativity

Texas

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Gonzales

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., El Paso and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the U. S. F. Office, War Department, in May, 1863,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—U. S. F. 176274.

Book mark:

John Ramsey

(1860)

Copy 100

(Confederate.)

*S* | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

*Green De Witt,*

*Oct*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

*First Muster to Aug. 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When *July 10*, 186

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *Capt. Kelley.*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Bounty Paid.*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Wise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*N. Har, Scott*

*A* Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Spencer Lewitt*  
*Plt*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:  
When *July 10*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *Capt Kelley.*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Scott*  
(642)  
Copy.

(Confederate.)

*A* | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

*John De Witt.*

*Art*....., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y 1 Feb'y*....., 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *10 Feb'y*....., 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales.*

By whom *Justin Peace,*

Period *Exp. on war.*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams.*

To what time *31<sup>st</sup> Dec*....., 186*2*

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. Har. Scott*



Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Green, Nathan

But, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Feb 28 to May 14, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Feb 10, 1864

Where Gonzales

By whom Justice Peace

Period 3 yrs or war

Last paid:

By whom H. T. Cawant

To what time Aug 31, 1864

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: On detached service with  
Lieut. Cleveland in Texas

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. O. Ramsey



(CONFEDERATE.)

*A* | *Wanda L.* | *Tex*

*Green L. Witt*  
*Wanda L.*

Appears on a

List

of men who have applied for detail at various  
places in Texas.

List dated

*Not dated*, 186

Disease *Certif of recovery*

Usual employment or asked for

Residence *Gonzales*

For employment at *for detail in*  
*2 m. Office Gonzales*

Remarks:

Book mark:

State of Texas  
Gonzales County, I Before me J. Chenault  
Judge of the County Court of said County personally  
appeared D. R. F. Knorr a respectable Practising  
Physician of Gonzales County, and made oath  
that the statements contained in the within  
Certificate are true

To which I Certify under my  
hand & official seal this  
29<sup>th</sup> 1864

J. Chenault  
Clerk Sec. &c.

Dec 8



Filed 29. 1864

James Bennett  
County Clerk

Couzales Texas Feb 29<sup>th</sup> 1864

'Green Dewitt'

Private in "Maud's Legion" has been known to me for several years past. He has during that time the subject of much ill health, and during the past year returned from his command on Sick Furlough being the subject of a long spell of sickness rendering him unable for the duties incumbent on the life of a Soldier in the Field. Dewitt is now much improved in health after his stay at Home, is now ready for return to duty, he has owing to his general ill health, I would suggest in his behalf that he be placed on some detached office business, rather than Field duty, as I think <sup>him</sup> Physically unable for the arduous duties of a Field Soldier. From a personal knowledge of Dewitt, and his Physician for the past six years I write the above.

R. J. King M.D.

Prof. H. De Witt

U.S. F.

Wounded Region

TEXAS  
Leon



Co. F (Hawes)

2nd Cav.

Wounded Region

C.S. Hospital, Angeles May 1<sup>st</sup> 1864.

I certify that I have carefully examined  
<sup>signed</sup>  
L. De Witt, Charland's co of scouts, Paul's Legion,  
he is at present ~~detained~~ in the La Maestre's  
dept. at this Post on Surgeon's certificate. I  
find him incapable of performing the  
duties of a soldier in the field, because  
of general debility (to which he has been  
subject from childhood) caused by different  
diseases and aggravated by exposure in  
camp life, he has lost the use of his teeth  
from severe mercurial inflammation, &  
has slight hyertrophy of the left ventricle  
of the heart. I would therefore respectfully  
recommend that he be detailed in some dept.  
where his duties will be less imposing than  
those of a soldier in the field.

Chas Spahr  
Post Surgeon

physician and would not be detailed  
Yours Respectfully  
Green. Devitt

Quartermasters Office  
March 4 1864

Sir

I append this to the  
list of absent units and respectfully ask that  
he be detailed in my office. I do not consider  
him able to take the field owing to his recent illness  
he is now in my hospital having been here some 20 days  
I would most like that he be detailed properly

Yours Respectfully

Geo. W. Devitt

Quartermaster

He is not to be  
detailed in my  
office  
add detail of  
Green Devitt  
to the  
Quartermaster's  
Office





Capt W. K. Foster

Nov. 9. 1863

Gonzales, Texas

I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your order No 51. I would have been glad to have been transferred for service in the field, but I am unable to do so. I was captured by the Rebels in the State of Mississippi, and was captured on the 18th day of August 1862. I was taken to a hospital and not being able to march was paroled. I am not certain whether I have been exchanged or not. My ~~health~~ General health is not good even in this climate, and would be useless for me to return to my command as I would be fit for nothing in that climate. I would state that I have been under treatment since I have been here and have been advised by my doctor, who left here about 10 days ago, to stay here in some office out of the line, and that he would take me back with him to the army and report to Lt. J. G. Cleveland in command of the Naul Scouts, on account of being left in this climate. I was from school when I joined the army and pursued no occupation or profession. My residence is in Gonzales county the place of my birth. I would respectfully refer you to the certificate of R. T. Knox, M.D. who is now my attending

✓ 596  
*De Witt. H. L.*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734393	20
2	3755	21
3	3936	22
4	7619	23
5	7884	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_



(Confederate.)

W. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. S. Hewitt

Sgt., Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 24 years.

Appearance on a

**Muster Roll†**

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862

Nativity Virginia

Married or single Married

County of residence Garrettsville

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & F. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & F. 73474.

Book mark:

W. S. Hewitt

Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*H. S. K. Smith*

*Capt.* { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age *24* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *enlisted to June 20*, 1862

Enrolled:

When *May 5*, 1862

Where *Wainfield*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When *May 5*, 1862

Where *Wainfield*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Remarks *Discharged but no pay*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for August 23, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 5, 1862.

Where Fairfield.

By whom Capt. Bradley.

Period 2 years.

Last paid:

By whom Pay from.

To what time October 1, 1864.

Present or absent

Remarks: Killed July 1, 1864.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. L. Le Kitt

Prv., Co. F, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 6*, 1862

Place *Springfield*

Remarks: *Died, disease*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rosby

(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*H. De Witt*

*1002*, Co *A*, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 1*, 186*2*.

Place *Free Stone Co*

Remarks *Sick Disease*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Rowley*

597  
Dexter James.

Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725959	20
2	9641	21
3	9257	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

Confederate.)

2

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Wm. Dexter*

*Sub* } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
*Secy* } Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 6*, 1862

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Barracl*

Mustered into service:

When *May 6*, 1862

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Barracl*

Last paid

By whom *Drury*

To what time *but no pay*, 1862

Remarks: *Deserted*

This company was successively designated as Captain Horne's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. Morris*

(28)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Gas Deftor*

*Prst*, Co. B, { Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *J. H. Harrell*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay*

To what time, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Querten*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

*J. H. Harrell*

1862

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

9

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*San Dexter*

*2nd* { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*Not dated*, 186

Nativity *New York*

Married or single

County of residence *Harris*

Remarks:

†This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Aia, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Command Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1891, 1892) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1897.

Rank mark:

*J. W. Morris*

Copyist.

✓ 578  
Dexter, William

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733141	20
2	3282	21
3	3376	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William Carter

\_\_\_\_\_, Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.\*

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Muster-in to date

April 11

, 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When

Apr 21

, 186

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. S. M. Drake

Period

The war

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. R. M. T. M.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

William Dexter

Enr { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 23 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apr 1, 1862.

Where Houston.

By whom Capt. Carter

Mustered into service:

When Apr 1, 1862.

Where Houston.

By whom Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom County, Tex.

To what time, 1862.

Remarks: Deserted

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

(Confederate)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Dexter

Priv., Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted May 6, 1862

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mo. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

G B. Pristain

(1862)

Copy to

(CONFEDERATE.)

B | 1 lev. | Tent,

W. L. Baxter  
Art. Co. D | Regt. Cav. Tex. Legn.

Appears on a

**Register**

of Payments on Descriptive Lists.

Period of service:

From June 1, 1862.

To July 31, 1862.

When paid June 2, 1863.

By whom J. L. Calhoun

Amount \$98.

Remarks: \$50. Bounty

Confed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 54, page 37

J. B. Blackwell

Copyist.

X  
Dezell, Ira A.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732266
2	2442
3	2532
4	2612
5	2682
6	8520
7	8890
8	44274958
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 9

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Tex. Inf.



(Confederate.)

J

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Dr A. Sezell*

*Out* { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *20* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 6 to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When *May 6*, 1862.

Where *Centerville Leon Co.*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Mustered into service:

When *May 6*, 1862.

Where *Centerville Leon Co.*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

last paid:

By whom *No pay No Bounties*

To what time *1862*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. W. Williams*

(643)

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ira A. Dezell

Capt, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville, Tex

By whom S. P. Mattison

Period 3 Yr.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. Milliam

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Ira A. Dizell

Ort, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville Tex

By whom Capt Mathison

Period 3 yr

Last paid: Capt Adams

By whom

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm. Milburn

(642)

Copies.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ira Dezell

Priv., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1863

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom Capt Mathison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1863

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. W. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ira Dezell

Pvt, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville

By whom G. P. Mathison

Period 3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time July 1, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Wm Williams  
(643)

Copyist.

*J*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. Dezelle*

, Co. *E*, 1. Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Absent here.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Dezelle*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. Deyelle*

25, Co. E, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

*Dec.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Absent list in Letter Co.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Deyelle*

Copy

*D*

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. H. Russell* X

*Priv.*, Co. *B*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

Where captured

*Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured

*July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(6896)

*J. H. Douglas*  
Copyist

Agell, J. A.  
Reg't Co. C 1st Batt. Heavy Arty. Legion

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Id Cards .....	Final Statements .....
erial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
ts. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
criptive Lists .....	Orders .....
harge Certificates .....	Pria. of War Record .....
listment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

mission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
ualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
inment .....	Misc. Information .....
tracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
th or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
ortion .....	Rank .....
harge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
harge from Service .....	Transportation .....
ty .....	.....
.....	.....



J. D. Zell

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9, 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, Ira Dyer, a Private of Co. B, 1st Reg't Miss. Inf.  
Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—  
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,  
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of  
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores  
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States  
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Ira Dyer

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John C. Fy 20 Reg't Ohio  
May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Vol.

340  
+ Dezell. S. A

Co. E., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732351	20
2	80445	21
3	8286	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

Book Mark: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. A. Dezell

Priv

, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mattison

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom No pay No Bounty

To what time 1862

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

J. P. Williams

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Dejell*  
Port, Co. *D*, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*absent & sick July 16*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*W.*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Sevier*

*1st*, Co. *1*, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864 and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. R. R. R.*

Dezell T. C.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dezell Thomas



X <sup>542</sup>  
*Dezell Thomas*  
 Co *E* Waul's Texas Legion.  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*  
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732267	20
2	2352	21
3	2441	22
4	2533	23
5	2613	24
6	2683	25
7	8547	26
8	8889	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0  
 Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:  
 See also *T. C. Dezell, Timmons*  
*Tex. Inf.*



(Confederate.)

*W*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*T. G. Dezell*

*Capt*

{ Capt. G. F. Mattison's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *31* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 6 to June 30, 1862*

Enrolled:

When *May 6, 1862*

Where *Centerville, Tenn.*

By whom *G. F. Mattison*

Entered into service:

When *May 6, 1862*

Where *Centerville, Tenn.*

By whom *G. F. Mattison*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay No Bounty*

At what time *June 30, 1862*

Remarks *due to 6. 30. 1862*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Steele's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at this time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

*J. M. Williams*

(1862)

Copyist.

D

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. C. Dezell

Priv

, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1862

Where

Centerville Lion Co

By whom

G. P. Mathison

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

No pay No Bounty

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Timmons' Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort Smith, Ark., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. M. Williams

Copied.

(Confederate)

D

Waul's Legion. Texas.

T. C. Dezell

Put, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville Tex

By whom H. O. Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom No pay, no Boty

To what time, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Left at Leon C. Sick Com-  
mutation for transportation

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Williams

(100)

Copyist.

MAY 29.

50732441

1912.

548 miles.

Name appears in Col of  
Names present.

(Confederate.)

2

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*T. C. Dezell*  
Pvt., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 1862

Where *Centerville Tex*

By whom *Capt Mattison*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid: *Capt Adams*

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Sick at Vaiden in hospital since Nov 3*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

*J. M. Williams*

Copyist.

MAY 29.

50732533

1912.

by surgeon's orders Dr  
Randle

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion. Texas.

T. C. Dezell

Put, Co. E, { Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1863.

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom Capt. Mathison

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Sick at Vicksburg in hospital  
since Feb 14 1863 by order of Dr. Randall

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. R. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Thos Sizell

Priv., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When

May 6, 1862

Where

Centerville

By whom

G. P. Mathison

Period

3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Ducker

To what time

Sept 1, 1863

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent sick since  
Nov 1/63. Certificate

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., I. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Williams

(642)

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

*S*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*T. Teyelle*

, Co. *G*, Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Apr.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Waul's Legion*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 2d Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. C. Waul*

Confederate.

*S*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*T. Seyelle*

*Rt*, Co. *C*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*absent sick in Leon Co.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. S. S. S. S.*

229 Tex.

J. C. ...  
Oct 25 2 Jan 1891

## Hospital Muster Roll

for Apr 30 to Aug 31, 1863.  
dated Aug 28, 1863

Enlisted: \_\_\_\_\_  
When: May 1, 1862  
Where: Centerville Tex.  
By whom: Capt. Madison  
Period: 76 ar

When \_\_\_\_\_, 186

How employed.....

Last paid: \_\_\_\_\_  
By whom Capt. Butler  
To what time Feb. 21, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

**Book mark:** .....

(52)

1177

Copyright

X

543

Dezell, H. B.

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	5073	2353	20
2		2443	21
3		2583	22
4		7844	23
5			24
6			25
7			26
8			27
9			28
10			29
11			30
12			31
13			32
14			33
15			34
16			35
17			36
18			37
19			38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. B. Dezell

Prof., Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Aug 15, 1862.

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mathison

Period 3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom No pay. No Bounty

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks Sick at Centerville Tex.

Since 16 Aug.

This company was successively designated as Captain Timmons' Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dep. of Tex., Mex. and Ark., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Sub-mark:

J. P. William

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. B. Dezell

Priv., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Aug 15, 1862.

Where Centerville, Tex.

By whom G. P. Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Sick Holley Springs

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. Williamson

(662)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. B. Dezell

Put

Co. E,

{ 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov & Dec

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Aug 16

, 1862.

Where

Centerville Tex

By whom

Capt Mattison

Period

3 yr

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

Died at Holly Springs  
Nov 7, 1862

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. W. Williamson

(100)

Copy.

(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*H. F. Depaell* X

*Art.*, Co. *2*, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug. 16*, 186*2*.

Place *Centerville*

Remarks *Gain by enlist. none*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 48 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed the 1st Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. F. Depaell*



548  
Dickerson, E.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dickinson, E.

545  
Dickerson, J. L.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dickinson, J. L.

*Dickey. M. H.*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

*150733077*

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

39

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Tex. Inf.*

(Confederate.)

20

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. H. Liddy

1st, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Feb 24, 1864.

Where Delasca

By whom Dr O C Cook

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent. absent

Remarks: absent on furlough since  
Feb 15 of Feb for 30 days (over)

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Waul's Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It  
subsequently became Company O, Timmons' Regiment Texas  
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.  
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of the members, who had become separated from their command  
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
dered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 21, Hqrs. Dep. of Tex.,  
at New Orleans, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

242,

J. Ramsey

Copyright.

MAY 29.

50733077

1912.

Reinlisted from the State  
Service to the Confederate  
Service. mustered in to  
State Service Aug 5/63

*Dickinson. E.*

Co. 2 Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731806	20
2	2196	21
3	1880	22
4	1965	23
5	20112	24
6	2121	25
7	8442	26
8	9009	27
9	44276684	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Tex. Inf.*

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Dickinson

Pri., { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 17 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 20 June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apl. 29, 1862.

Where Lawrence Co.

By whom S. C. Izard

Mustered into service:

When Apl. 29, 1862.

Where Lawrence Co.

By whom S. C. Izard

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time, 1862.

Remarks: Bonus Paid.

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Brown

Captain.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. Dickinson

Private, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1 Aug, 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 29, 1862.

Where Lavaca Co.

By whom S. C. Dillard

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. M. and A. M., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(142)

J. Brown

Captain



(Confederate.)

*W*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*E. Dickinson*

*Pri.*....., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*....., 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 29*....., 1862.

Where *Lavaca Co.*

By whom *S. L. Dillard*

Period *3 years of War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*....., 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Dillard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. Brown*

1862.

Copy.

(Confederate)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Dickinson

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov 24, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr 24, 1862

Where

Lavaca Co.

By whom

S. B. Stuard

Period

3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Brown

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Dickinson

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr 29, 1862.

Where Swains Co

By whom S. G. Hazard

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Same appears in column of names  
as Enlisted. E. Dickinson

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., W. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Brown

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Dickinson

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Apr 29, 1862.

Where Lawrence Co.

By whom S. B. Dyard

Period 3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick in  
Lawrence Co.

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Beard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Brown

Confederate.

*S*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*C. Dickinson*

*PE*, Co. *8*, 1. Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. P. Russell*

Confederate.

*S*

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Pickinson*

*R*

, Co. *S*, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*9*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Osbourne*

(Confederate.)

D

E. Dickinson  
Port. Hauls Lagoon

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated not dated

Paroled date not stated

Where captured Vicksburg Miss

When captured July 4, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

104

(8306)

R. M. Bayle

Copied

Nickerson, E.

Reg't Co. D 1<sup>st</sup> Batta Heavy Arty Regim

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	



VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY

A. M. 1863

*101st Regt*  
*Vol.*  
*101st Regt*  
*Vol.*

WHEREAS IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

..... of Reg't .....  
I, *John C. Pemberton*, being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the terms of the Convention of Vicksburg, do hereby declare, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, S. O. C. on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said Convention, give this my solemn promise under oath:—  
I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or civil force in any Post, Garrison or Field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor perform any duties militarily performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*H. Schenck*  
*101st Regt*  
*Vol.*

Signed to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 15 day of July, 1863.

*C. H. Hart* 101st Reg't Vol. *101st Reg't*  
Capt. *H. Schenck*  
AND PAROLING OFFICER

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 10<sup>th</sup> 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

*E. Dickerson* a Private of the 1<sup>st</sup> Regt. Maine Infantry  
Vol. of S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in and about the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or trains, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Witness my hand.

*E. Dickerson*

*L. H. Johnson* Capt. 1<sup>st</sup> Regt. Ark. Inf.  
Capt. 2<sup>nd</sup> Ark. Inf.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 15<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1863.

*C. H. Hatten* 1<sup>st</sup> Regt. Ark. Inf.

Capt. Major AND PAROLE OFFICER.

840  
Dickinson J. L.

Co. D. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

150731804	20
1879	21
1964	22
2041	23
2120	24
2195	25
7822	26
8491	27
44274920	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 5

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Dickerson

Pri., { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Dec 16, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom C. Steel

Mustered into service:

When , 186 .

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKee

To what time April 24, 186 .

Remarks: Re-enlisted time Extended (over)

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1st, 2d, and 3d, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown

1862

Copy

May 28

50731804

21st

for War. Bounty Paid.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Pickens

Pri., Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Dec 16, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

W. Steele

Period

3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKim

To what time

Apr 24, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Inard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(242)

J. J. Mowbray

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Dickinson

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Dec 16, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom O. Steele

Period 3 years & War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Dickinson

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Dec 16, 1862.

Where Galveston

By whom O. Steele

Period 3 years or less

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. Brown



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. L. Dickinson

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Dec 16, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom O. Steel

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: J. L. Dickinson  
\* Name appears in columns of names  
Roll; as J. L. Dickinson.

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company Q, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. L. Dickinson

(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. L. Dickinson*

*Pri*, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *Dec 1*, 186*1*.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *O. Steele*

Period *3 yrs or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Grisham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ford's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Bliss and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*J. L. Dickinson*

Signature

201

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. I. Robertson  
Capt., Co. A, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

83

(6806)

*J. H. Waul*  
Capt.

(Confederate)  
Waul's Legion, Texas.

D.  
J. L. Dickson  
Capt, Co. B.

Appears on Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of Aug, 1867.  
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:  
Date Placed on July 29, 1867.

Remarks: Not reported last  
222 men

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was reorganized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Battalion, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and organized in 1864 into Battalion, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 4th Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. Hu. at Hiram, Ark. of Tex. Regiments Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rayley

Copy

(Confederate.)

*L.*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. L. Dickerson*

*Pat.*, Co. *B.*, \_\_\_\_\_

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1867.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 29, 1867*

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *not rep'd last month*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Rayley*

(Confederate.)

*L*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. Dickinson*  
*pt*

Co. *5*, *1* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. B. B. B.*

*Dickinson, J. L.*

*Pos, Co D*

*1st Batt*

*Reg't*

*7th Legion*

(Confederate.)

*/*  
Inclosures.

Red Cards .....  
Burial Records .....  
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....  
C. M. Charges .....  
Descriptive Lists .....  
Discharge Certificates .....  
Enlistment Papers .....

Final Statements .....  
Furloughs or L. of A. ....  
Med. Certificates .....  
Med. Den. Lists .....  
Orders .....  
Pria. of War Record */* .....  
Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....

Casualty Sheet .....

Confinement .....

Contracts .....

Death or Effects .....

Desertion .....

Discharge from Hosp'l .....

Discharge from Service .....

Furlough or L. of A. ....

Med. Examination .....

Misc. Information .....

Pay or Clothing .....

Personal Reports .....

Rank .....

Transfer to Hosp'l .....

Transportation .....

J. S. Dickinson

My dear Mr. Dickinson

1863

1863

1863



VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT :

I *J. L. Dickinson*

*a Private*

of Co. D 1st Reg't Mass Cavalry

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

*John B. Fry*

*20* Reg't

*Ohio Vols*

AND PAROLING OFFICER

*Dicks G G*  
Co. *C*, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Dykes Granville's*

*Dietrich F.*

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Dietrich F.*

*Dietrich, F*

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735614	20
2	5693	21
3	5817	22
4	77214	23
5	8095	24
6	8325	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Dietrich

Int. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated July 19, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The company were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Arls, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Stearns

Copyist.

K

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*F. Dietrich*

*priv*, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 19 to Aug 31* 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 18*, 1862

Where *La Grange*

By whom *J. A. Ledbetter*

Period *2 years*

last paid:

By whom *no pay*

To what time *no bounty* 1862

Present or absent

Remarks *Absent without leave*  
*Service Aug 1 1862*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company B. 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

*J. Stearns*

Copyist.

D

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

F. Dietrich +  
not, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 18, 1862

Where La Grange

By whom J. H. Leebetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom no pay no bounty

To what time, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted Absent with  
leave since Aug 1, 1862

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Leebetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1863.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Steason

(Confederate.)

*S.*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*F. Seidrich*

*X*

*Prvt., Co M,*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

*July*

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*furloughed*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Ragsdale*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Deitrich*

*Put, M*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1862

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent-enlisted men accounted for:

*Furlough*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Colby*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Dietrich*

*Co. 11,*

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*

, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Royley*

Copyist.

Deiterich, C.

Co. E. 2. Batt<sup>n</sup> Waul's Tex. Legion

See personal papers of

Adolphus Hoppie  
2 Batt. Waul's  
Tex. Legion, Co. E.,

INDEX CARD OF CONFEDERATE RECORDS.

(500) This card must not be taken from the file.

*Dykes G. G.*

**Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private Private*

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

Cards filed with

*Dykes Granville G.*

573  
*Dykes, J. G.*

Co. *C*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Dykes Granville G.*

83pt

Dilda George. W.  
 Co. LWaul's Texas Legion.  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734490	20
2	4569	21
3	4644	22
4	4717	23
5	4784	24
6	4907	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. W. Dilda

Put { Capt. P. Millican's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Carruth

Mastered into service:

When Reenlisted-term extended, 1862

Where for war

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt McKee

On what time Apr 24, 1862

Remarks: Bounty paid

This company was known at various times as Captain  
Waul's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and  
Company G, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Reg-  
iment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Tim-  
mon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to  
Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1861. It was  
organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.  
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of the members, who had become separated from their command  
while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
F, Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Battery and it appears to have been transferred to  
Company F, 1st Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmon's  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

MARK:

L. H. Martin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. W. Lilla

Priv., Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Cap McKeen

To what time Apr 24, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Timmons' Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin



Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. W. Dilda

Lat

, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 1 Oct , 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18 , 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Barnson

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 186

Present or absent: Not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Sullivan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Original.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Geo. W. Dilda

Plt, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 96, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

\*Book mark:

L. H. Martin

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. M. Lilda

Priv., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 15, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

L. W. Dilda  
Priv., { Capt. P. Millican's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 24 years.

Appearance on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity N. Carolina

Married or single Single

County of residence Navarro.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company G, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas - R. & P. 73576.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

333  
Dillon A.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dillon A.

556  
*Dillon. John*

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

<i>150733608</i>	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also

*J. Dillon Timmons Texas Inf.*

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Liza Dillon

Rev., Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Jan 25, 1864.

Where

Houston

By whom

Carl Schneider

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom Can due from enlist

To what time ment, 1864

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark

A. B. Bristain

Copyist.



537  
Dillow. A

## Co. F., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735986	20
2	6174	21
3	7974	22
4	18164	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also



(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Dillow

Post. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 31 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 10, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mastered into service:

When May 10, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time Enlistment, 1862

Remarks Bounty paid. Due to State \$390

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nicola's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilks' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copies.

Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Dillow

Pat., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1861.

Present or absent.

Remarks: Discharged on

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Missouri) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(442)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyht.

114 23.

50736174

1912.

Surgeon's Certificate of  
disability + Spcl. Order  
Aug. 14-62.

final statement given.

(Confederate.)

*W*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Sillon*

*Prvt*, Co. *D*,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*died Jan Aug 17*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*N.A. Lacey*

(Confederate.)

*W*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*A. Dillon*

*1st*, Co. *B*, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug. 14*, 186*2*.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *Discharged by discharge for disability, 2nd before*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., T. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Waul*

D-110.

CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY  
FOR DISCHARGE in the case  
of

A. Sillor

a Private Co. H. 2d  
2 Batt 2

Paul Lepin Page of 5. 2.

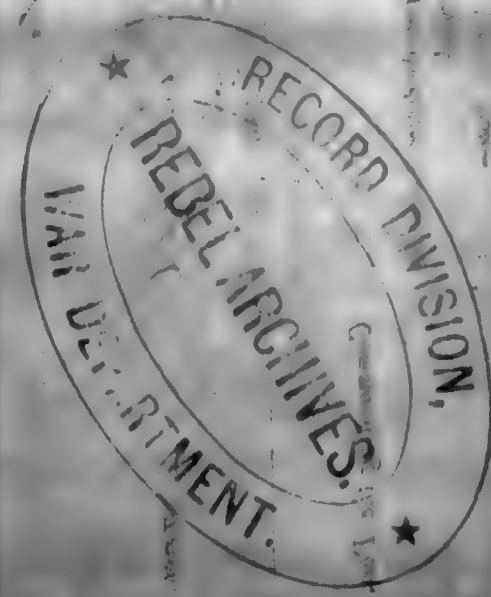
Headquarters 2nd Legion  
Camp at Rome Sept 25. 1862  
Extract

Special Order. No. 110—

At the 2d Leg Camp division at Rome,  
Private A. Sillor of 2nd Mississippi  
Co. H. 2d. is discharged from  
the Service on account of dis-  
ability—Discharge to date from  
Aug 14. By Order of

D. Simpson Major  
of 2nd Legion

Received (A. & I. G. Office) New 14



# ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

## CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

(To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.)

*A. Miller* a private, of Captain *James*  
*Wright*, Company, (*B*), of the *1st* *Missouri* Regiment of Confederate States  
of *Missouri*, was enlisted by *Capt. James Wright*, of  
the *1st* *Missouri* Regiment of *Infantry*, at *Liberty, Mo.*  
on the *21st* day of *May*, 186*2*, to serve *three* years; he was born  
in *Union County* in the State of *Illinois*, is *Twenty*  
years of age, *Five* feet, *Eight* inches high, *Dark* complexion, *Gray* eyes,  
*Dark* hair, and by occupation when enlisted a *farmer*. During the last two  
months said soldier has been unfit for duty *thirty* days. (Here insert directions on Form Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

STATION: *Camp Waul*

DATE: *August 14<sup>th</sup> 1862*

*James Wright*  
Commanding Company.

I CERTIFY, that I have carefully examined the said *A. Miller* a private of  
Captain *James Wright*, Company, and find him incapable of performing the duties of a soldier  
because of (Here insert per 32d, 34th, and directions on Form 12, p. 103, Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

*Chronic Rheumatism*

*E. Randall*

Surgeon.

DISCHARGED this

day of

, 186*2*, at

Commanding the Post.

NOTE 1.—When a probable case for pension, special care must be taken to state the degree of disability.

NOTE 2.—The place where the soldier desires to be addressed may be here added.

Town—

County—

State—

(DUPLICATES.)



*Dippel. Martin*

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735610	20
2	5692	21
3	5773	22
4	5847	23
5	5910	24
6	44275044	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also



D

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Martin Dippel

Post. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated July 17, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Grand Tr

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company A. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Samuel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Fort Smith and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ledbetter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. D. Dippel

part, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 19 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom no pay

To what time no bounty 186

Present or absent not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

Copyright.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. Lippel

Int., Co. E, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Sadtler

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Beaumont

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Sadtler's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The company was transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company M of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Steenson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

D. Dippel

priv., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where

Round Top

By whom

J. A. Ledbetter

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time

Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

Name appears in column  
of names present as M. Dippel

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion. Texas.

M. Dippel

Int., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1863.

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Nelson

(Confederate.)

*I*

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*M. Rippe*

*Art*, Co. *E*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 186*3*.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(0000)

*J. Mann*

Copyright.

*Stippel, M.*

*Pvt., Co. E 2nd Battery Heavy Artillery Reg't 1st Legion*

(Confederate.)

*/* Inclosures.

Med. Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pria. of War Record <i>/</i> .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Amnesty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Dissection .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
Pay .....	

m. Dippel



VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 9

1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *Carl Lippel* a *Private* of Co. *E* *2nd* *Regt* *1st* *Heavy* *Arty*  
Vol. C. S. A. being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of  
said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military,  
police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate  
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or  
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United  
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*Carl Lippel*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

*John C. Pemberton*

*John C. Pemberton*  
2d Regt Ohio Vols  
Maj. AND PAROLING OFFICER

577  
Durr. F

## Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	5072, 6464	20
2	6571	21
3	6681	22
4	6785	23
5	6882	24
6	6964	25
7	7045	26
8	7126	27
9	7192	28
10	7262	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 9

BOOK MARK:

See also 9 (Nichols) Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Durr

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct. 19, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Adj. Gen. Warr.

Mustered into service:

When Re-enlisted & service, 1862.

Where Extended for the war.

By whom

Last paid: Capt. J. L. McKen

To what time April 24, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$100; equipments, \$100

Remarks Bounty paid since furlough.

Some of the members of this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 10th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark

G. F. Warr

Captain.

(Confederate.)

2

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Dirr

Priv., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Lt. J. J. Ware

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKeen

To what time Apr 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

G. H. Hinch

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. R. R.

Oct

, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept 1861

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19

, 1861

Where

Galveston

By whom

Lt J. G. Ware

Period

3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt H. B. Adams

To what time

3 years or the war

1861

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

G. H. Hunch

1861

Copy file.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*A. L. L.*  
*Pr.*, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Lt. J. T. Ware*

Period *3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. F. B. Rame*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*G. L. French*  
(1862)

(Confederate.)

2

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. D. Durr*

*Det*, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for *Jan'y & Feb*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 186*4*.

Where *Galveston, Tex*

By whom *Lt J. P. Warr*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *May 10 F. Arant*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*3*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*W. D. Durr*

Copy

(Confederate.)

2

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Durr

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept 5<sup>th</sup> April, 1864

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Gaiveston Tex

By whom Lt J. T. Warr

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. W. F. Grant

To what time 1864.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Left near Coffeyville. Miss  
with sick horse April 29, 1864

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

G. B. French

Copied.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for May 1861, 1864

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston, Tex

By whom Lt J. T. Ware

Period 3 years in the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. J. T. Ware

To what time Oct 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Horse condemned and ordered  
to report to Maj. Peary June 24/64

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

G. B. Funch

Q  
A  
11

50727045

1212

By order Col R. M. Culloch

2 (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

4000

Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for 1864.

Enlisted:

When 1861.

Where

By whom

Period

last paid:

By whom

To what time 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

French

Copy

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Geo. D. Waul*

*Art*, Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston, Tex*

By whom *Ed J. Waul*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Major W. F. Waul*

To what time *Feb 29*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Detained in Prison*

*ceder Prison Oct 1864*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*G. W. Waul*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll\*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity Texas

Married or single Single

County of residence Smith

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

\* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

G. French

Copyist

860  
Divr. Jacob

Co. \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Teamster Teamster

CARD NUMBERS.

1	47255902
2	45355735
3	2193
4	45332569
5	46867351
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

H. | *Watts Legion* | *Texas*

*Jacob Herr*  
*Teamster Watts Texas Legion*

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

captured by the U. S. Forces near Vicksburg, Miss.

Roll not dated.\*

Where taken *Near Vicksburg*

When taken *June 2*, 1863.

Remarks:

\*Indorsement shows: "Rec'd (O. C. G. P.) June 22, 1863."

Number of roll:

By sheet *1*

(98%)

*C. J. Patton*

Copyist.

(Confederate.) Texas  
D 1 12 11a

Jacob Dir  
Capt. 12 Regt. Ia

Appears on a register of

**Prisoners of War**

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

Where captured *Mar. 11, 1863*

When *June 2*, 1863.

Disposition of prisoner *sent to Altamora*  
*all June 3, 1863*

Remarks:

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 2; page *45*

*W. T. Temple*

Original



(Confederate.)

D.

Jacob Dix +  
Teamster Halls Legion  
Appears on a

Roll

of prisoners discharged at Military Prison, Alton,  
Illinois, during the month of June, 1863.

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ills  
July 1, 1863.

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured June 1, 1863.

When discharged June 11, 1863,

How discharged On oath of allegiance

Remarks:

Number of rolls

85

(6576)

E. J. Harris

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*D. Walling*

*Jacob Pitt -  
Leicester Wall's Legion*

Name appears as signature to a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

paroled at Alton Military Prison, Alton, Illinois,  
until exchanged.\*

Roll dated

*Not dated*, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *Jan 1*, 1863.

Remarks: *Refused the parole.*

*Handed out of office in volume  
of signatures & try cancelled  
except remarks*

City Point, Va., June 21st, 1863. Received from Capt. R. H.  
Carrick, Co. B, 77th Ohio Vol., one thousand and seventy-six  
Confederate Prisoners of War for exchange.—J. H. Thompson,  
Comd'g. Post, City Point. [Taken from roll No. 63, Alton,  
Mo.]  
This roll and letter filed under 220 H (O. C. G. P.) 1863.  
That this is a roll of men sent from Alton Military Prison to  
City Point, Va., for exchange, June 12, 1863.

Number of roll:

Sheet *4*

*Wm Potter*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*D. Wall's Legion*

*Jacob Dier*  
*Master Wall's Legion*

Appears on a roll of

**Prisoners of War**

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received *June 8*, 186*2*

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *June 1*, 186*2*

When exchanged ..... 186*2*

By whom exchanged .....

Remarks, charges, &c.: *Released on*  
*oath June 17, 1863*

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page .....

*Jack Ausmus*  
680. *Copyist.*

(CONFEDERATE.)

*Jacob Durr*

Employee QMD

Wauls Tex Legion

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for *Nov*, 1862.

Date of issue

**NOV 15 1862**

Signature

*Jacob Durr*

Remarks:

Roll No.

*General*  
Covist.

8000a  
Diske, W.

**Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.**

**(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)**

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

**Cards filed with**

Iske, William

860-13

Dix, Jacob

Co - , Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Teamster	Teamster
----------	----------

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dix, Jacob

*Dixon, J. L.*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

<i>150736106</i>	20
<i>6225</i>	21
<i>6327</i>	22
<i>6429</i>	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Dixon

Pub.

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When July 29, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Lt. Sterling

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain [illegible]'s Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 34 Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Timmon's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to [illegible] Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company [illegible] of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st [illegible] Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company [illegible] Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st [illegible] Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to [illegible] Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., [illegible] and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmon's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.



(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Dixon

Priv.; Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When July 29, 1862

Where Camp Haul.

By whom Lt. Sterling

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Whisley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. L. Faison*  
Pvt., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. & Dec.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *July 29*, 1862

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Lt. Sterling*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrisley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. A. Ingraham*  
(942) *Copyist.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Dixon

Put

Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When July 29, 1862.

Where Camp Waul.

By whom Lt. Sterling.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Whisley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copies.

Doan, Co

Co F, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dommon, Co

*Dobbin. A. S.*

Co. *J. Waul's Texas Legion.*

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731807	20
2	1882	21
3	1967	22
4	2044	23
5	2123	24
6	2198	25
7	7683	26
8	8020	27
9	8272	28
10	8463	29
11	9010	30
12	44280098	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Tex. Inf.*

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

U. S. Stephen

Prin., { Capt. S. C. Isard's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 20 June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Fayette Co

By whom B. Timmons

Mustered into service:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Fayette Co

By whom B. Timmons

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time , 1862.

Remarks: Bounty Paid.

This company was successively designated as Captain Isard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the battle of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company B, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Artillery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, the Cavalry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Artillery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Artillery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

J. Brown

Captain.

(Confederate.)

*A*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*A. S. Dobbin*

*Pri.*, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 1862.

Where *Payette Co.*

By whom *B. Timmons*

Period *3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent died at  
Payette County Texas.*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(1042)

*J. Brown*

Copyist

(Confederate)



Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. S. Dobbin

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time, 186

Present or absent.

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown

1862

Copy



(Confederate.)

*A*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*A. S. Dolphin*

*Pri.*, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 1862

Where *Payette Co*

By whom *B. Timmons*

Period *3 years or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent sick in Hospital at Vicksburg from Dec 9<sup>th</sup> 62 by order of Dr. Randall.*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*J. B. Mowbray*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. B. Dublin

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mox and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Browne

(Confederate.)

*A*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*A. S. Dobbin*

*Pri.*, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 1862.

Where *Payette Co.*

By whom *B. Timmons*

Period *3 yrs or War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *June 30*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgwa. Dist of Tex., M. Max and Aris, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. B. Brown*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*S. S. Dobbin*

*Capt, Co. G,*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*sick July 15*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Tha. Rowley*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Robbin*

*1* *Capt*, *Co. G*, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186 .

Place \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*without leave since Aug 7*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Rosoy*

(Confederate.)

*A.*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Agbbin*

Co. *2*,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organisation named above,

for the month of

*Sept*

, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Raley*

Confederate.

*S*

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*A. S. Tobbin*

*Pl*, Co. *5*, *1* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. S. Tobbin*

*S*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Sabbins*

*Pu*

, Co. *S* / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec*, 186*9*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Adair*



20	100
----	-----

Appears on a

in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

100

(6896)

Copyright

(CONFEDERATE.)

20 | Allen S. Collier

Regt. Co. D. 1st Texas Regt.

Appears on a Report of Sick and Wounded of

General Hospital,

Houston, Texas,

for the quarter ending June 30, 1864.

Discharges on Surgeon's Certificate and Deaths:

Disease Valvular dis. of heart

Date of discharge } Apr. 7, 1864.  
from service,

Date of death , 1864.

Remarks: Was reported as morbus  
Coronae (valvular).

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 276, page 162

W. G. Bushman

Sobbin, A.

Pvt, Co. D 1<sup>st</sup> Batt'n 48<sup>th</sup> Reg't Ala. Inf.

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Dec. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pris. of War Record .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Desertion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY ..... 1863.

To ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I

of Co.

Reg't

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg to the Union, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A. Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any part of the United States or hold work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties now or hereafter performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

1863

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this

day of July 1863.

Reg't

Vol.

AND PAROLING OFFICER

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 16<sup>th</sup> 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

*A. Dobbin* ..... *Private of Co. 2<sup>d</sup>, 1<sup>st</sup> Bato Regt 7<sup>th</sup> Inds Tnsrigins*

I, *A. Dobbin*, being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*A. Dobbin*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 16<sup>th</sup> day of July 1863.

*John A. Fry* ..... *2<sup>d</sup> Bato Regt*  
*Major* ..... *Chas. O. Vicks*  
AND PAROLE OFFICER.



CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY  
FOR DISCHARGE in the case of

*William B. Patton*  
a *Private* Co. *E*  
*1st Battalion Regt of Texas Cavalry*

*Approved*

*J. J. Gammell*  
*Inspector of Texas*

*Adm Dist of Tex*  
*Memorandum April 1st 64*  
*Discharge him in*  
*accordance with Reg-*  
*ulations & orders*  
*By Command of*  
*Maj Genl Magruder*  
*Bras @ M Mason*  
*Capt & a Co*

Received A. & I. G. Office.....

# ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES

## CERT. OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

(To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.)

Private Allen S. Robbins of Captain J. B. Kump's  
Company ( E. ) of the 1st Battalion, Maule Legion of Confed-

erate States Infantry was enlisted by B. Simmons

of the Maule Legion Regiment of Infantry at Wichita, Kansas

on the third day of May, 1864, to serve for three years or

thirteen years; he was born in Green County in the State of Colorado, is

twenty-one years of age, five feet eight inches high, fair

complexion, blue eyes, light hair, and by occupation, when enlisted,

a Farmer. During the last two months said soldier has been

unfit for duty sixty days. (Here consult directions on Form 13, Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

STATION: Camp, 2nd Army, Fort Smith

DATE: April 4th 1864

W. P. Riddle Surg. & Chem.  
COMMANDING COMPANY

I CERTIFY that I have carefully examined the said Private Allen S. Robbins  
of Captain J. B. Kump's Company, and find him incapable of performing  
the duties of a soldier because of (Here consult par. 1191, p. 249, and directions on Form 13, and p. 273, Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

Valvular disease of the heart and unfit for duty in any  
department of the service. He is therefore recommended for discharge.

W. P. Riddle Sur. SURGEON of 132.

DISCHARGED, this Month day of April, 1864, at Houston Texas

Allen MacNeal Capt.  
COMMANDING THE REGT.

NOTE 1.—While a probable case for pension, special care must be taken to state the degree of disability.  
NOTE 2.—The place where the soldier desires to be addressed may be here added.

Town—Lagrange County—Gazette Co. State—Texas.  
(DUPLICATE.)





File **D184**  
CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY  
FOR DISCHARGE in the case of

*William S. Hoffman*  
a Private Co. 1st  
*1st Battalion Regt of Massachusetts*

"Approved"

*J. J. Garrison*  
Inspector Genl. Hosp  
Dist of Texas  
Wm S. Hoffman  
Horn to Cape & Co  
Discharge him as  
recommended with the  
attention & order of  
By Command of  
Major General  
Chambers  
2793 Capt. & Co.

*Received A. & I. G. Office*  
1865

*A. & L. G.*



# ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

## CERT. OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

(To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.)

Private *William L. Cobbin* of Captain *L. B. Thompson*

Company ( *A* ) of the *1st Alabama Cavalry* Regiment of Confed-  
erate States *Infantry* was enlisted by *L. B. Thompson*

of the *1st Alabama Cavalry* Regiment of *Infantry* at *Big Lake, Louisiana*

on the *third* day of *May* 1862, to serve *thirty months*

years; he was born in *Greene County* in the State of *Alabama*, is

*twenty* years of age, *five* feet *six* inches high, *fair*

complexion, *blue* eyes, *light* hair and by occupation, when enlisted,

a *farmer*. During the last two months said soldier has been

unfit for duty *sixty* days. (Here insert direction on Form No. 10, Gen. Reg.)

STATION: *General Hospital, Houston*

DATE: *April 4th 1864*

I CERTIFY that I have carefully examined the said *William L. Cobbin*

Company, and find him incapable of performing



700 **D184**  
CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY  
FOR DISCHARGE in the case of

*Allen S. Hoffman*  
a Private Co. 1<sup>st</sup>  
*1<sup>st</sup> Battalion Regt of Lineal Infantry*

"Approved"

*J. S. Eamelen*  
Surgeon Genl. Hosp  
Dist of Texas  
Wm. H. Smith  
Surgeon Genl. Hosp  
Washington D.C.  
Recommended on 10th Regt  
Infantry 10th Div.

*By Command of*  
*Wm. H. Smith*  
*Chas. W. Smith*  
*2793 Capt. & Surg.*

*Res. & Capt. & Surg.*

Received A. & I. G. Office Jan. 11

1865

*A. & L. G.*

# ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

## CERT. OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

(To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.)

Private William L. Hobbs of Captain W. P. Russell  
 Company ( A ) of the 1st Mississippi Cavalry Regiment of Confed-  
 erate States in service was enlisted by W. P. Russell  
 of the 1st Mississippi Cavalry Regiment of Confederate States  
 on the 1st day of May 1862, to serve thirteen months;  
 he was born in Greene County in the State of Alabama, is  
21 years of age, 5 feet 6 inches high, fair complexion,  
blue eyes, light hair and by occupation, when enlisted,  
farmer. During the last two months said soldier has been  
 unfit for duty sixty days. (Here consult directions on Form 12, and p. 272, Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

STATION: General Hospital  
 DATE: April 11th 1864

I CERTIFY that I have carefully examined the said  
 of Captain W. P. Russell Company, and find him incapable of performing  
 the duties of a soldier because of Valvular Disease of the heart and he is incapable of duty in any  
Department of the service. It is therefore recommended for discharge.

W. P. Russell  
 Sec. STATION. of 130

DISCHARGED, this ninth day of April 1864, at Houston Texas

William L. Hobbs Capt  
 COMMANDING THE REGT.

NOTE 1.—While a probable case for pension, special care must be taken to state the degree of disability.  
 NOTE 2.—The place where the soldier desires to be addressed may be here added.

Town—Lagrange County—Fayette State—Texas  
 (DUPLICATE.)

*Dodd. Joseph*

Co. *C*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725561	20
2	5651	21
3	5743	22
4	5831	23
5	5917	24
6	6002	25
7	6087	26
8	6376	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Josiah Dodd, 1st McCall's Tex Cav.*

Confederate.

21

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joseph Wood

Port, { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 8, 1862

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Mustered into service:

When May 8, 1862

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Last paid:

By whom no pay

To what time 1862

Valuation of horse, \$100; equipments, \$20

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company G, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., San and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tinsman's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

*AL*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Isaiah Dodd*

*Priv*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *Georgia*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Moseley's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Huns*



Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Josiah Wood*  
*Capt*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186

Where *Go. General*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *During the War*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

*W* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*L. Wadd*

*Priv*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*3*

Where *Angalia*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *A. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*



(Confederate.)

*Al*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. Waul*

*Col*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March April*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Greenville*

By whom *C. S. F. Waul*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Feb 28*, 186*6*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. Waul*

(Confederate.)

*al* | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

*J. A. Wood*  
*Capt.*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for *May & June, 1862*

Enlisted:  
When *May 5*, 1862.

Where *Stoughton*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:  
By whom *Capt. B. A. Darnie*

To what time *Sept 28*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

V. Abold

Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 1st, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862.

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Wheeler

Period the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Paul

To what time June 30, 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Name appears in Column of names!

Present or Absent

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. S. Munn

(Confederate.)

*W*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Joe Wood*

*Plt* { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*not dated*, 186

Nativity

*Miss*

Married or single

*Single*

County of residence

*Gonzales*

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 23274.

Book mark:

*J. S. Burns*

125  
Dodd Josiah

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dodd Joseph

*Dodd, William*

Co. *C*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Farrier*

CARD NUMBERS.

*50725562*

*5652*

*5721*

*5810*

*5896*

*5981*

*6066*

*6377*

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *McCulloch's Tex Cav.*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Wm. S. D. D.

Port. { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 8, 1862

Where Georgia

By whom B. F. Weeks

Mustered into service:

When May 8, 1862

Where Georgia

By whom B. F. Weeks

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time, 1862

Valuation of horse, \$140 00; equipments, \$20 00

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company G, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. H. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William Dodd

Cvt, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 8 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt



(Confederate.)

20

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William Wadd

Junior, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where Gonzalez

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period During the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*M. M. Dodd*  
Farrin, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1 Feb*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*3*

Where *Angel*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *A. Badame*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Wm. Dodd*

*Jamieson*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H B Adams*

To what time *Feb 28*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Present sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*H. S. Hunt*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*N* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. M. Dodd*  
Farrar, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for *May & June*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Grizal*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. D. Adams*

To what time *Feb. 28*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

Copy to

(Confederate.)

*W*

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Wm. A. Add*  
\_\_\_\_\_  
*James*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 8 day*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862!

Where *Memphis*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Paul*

To what time *June 30*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: \_\_\_\_\_

*J. H. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

*al*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Wm. Waul*

*Capt*

{ Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age *28* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*not dated*, 186

Nativity

*Iowa*

Married or single

*Single*

County of residence

*Doniphan*

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McOuloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

*J. D. Waul*

*Dodds. A*

**Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729303
2	19034
3	
4	
5	
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein *0*  
Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

2

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*A. Woods*

*Det.* { Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *34* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*Not dated*, 186

Nativity *Alabama*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Washington*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Independent Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1867, 1868) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Mark:

*J. A. Morris*

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*A. D. D.*

*2nd*

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to Aug 31* 1862

Enlisted:

When

*June 23*, 1862

Where

*Camp Waul*

By whom

*J. T. Hearnal*

Period

*War*

Last paid:

By whom

*No pay*

To what time

186

Present or absent

Remarks

*Disch - on acct disability  
by order of Col. J. N. Waul (over)*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Horne's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

*J. Morris*

2

50729034

1912.

# July 1. 1862

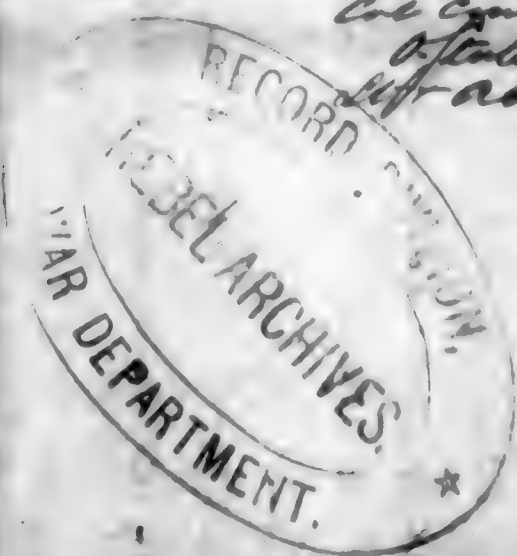
Certificate of Disability  
for Discharge in the case of  
G. Loddan  
a private of Co. B. 1st Artillery  
Haul Legion

Ad 2nd Munt Legion  
Camp Munt h. 1962

Special Order  
No 51 3

The Col Comd  
declares that private G. Loddan  
of Capt Hayes Co B 1st Art  
is discharged on acct of dis  
ability

By order of  
J. H. Munt  
Col Comd  
of State  
1st Art



Recd. at J. G. O. 14 62

Army of the Confederate States  
Certificate of Disability for Discharge

A Dodds a private of Capt B J Hargues Co B Light  
Artillery Naul's Legion was enlisted by 1<sup>st</sup> Lieut Jared  
A Hotal of the said Co & Legion in Washington County State  
of Texas on the 28<sup>th</sup> day of June 1862 to serve for the period  
of three years or the war unless sooner discharged. The said  
A Dodds was born in the County of \_\_\_\_\_ State of  
Alabama is thirty two years of age six feet high grey  
eyes fair complexion black hair was by occupation when  
enlisted a farmer  
During the last two weeks the said A Dodds has been  
subject to spasms & unfit for military duty

Station Camp Naul Washington County Texas  
Date July 10<sup>th</sup> 1862

Comd'g Co B Lt Artillery  
Naul's Legion

I certify that I have carefully examined the said A  
Dodds of B J Hargues Co B and find him incapable  
of performing the duties of a Soldier because of  
Epilepsy

✓ E Randall Surgeon  
Naul's Legion

Discharged this 10<sup>th</sup> day of July 1862 at Camp  
Naul Washington County State of Texas

*Dodds William*

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724166	20
2	4285	21
3	4416	22
4	4527	23
5	37126	24
6	37337	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

William D. Cole

But Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,  
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.

Age 24 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Organization to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 24, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Mustered into service:

When May 24, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom J. G. Thomas

Last paid:

By whom No Pay

To what time 240 County, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$100.00; equipments, \$45.00

Remarks: Sick. Due C.D. for clothing, 58

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

Copyist.



D

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

William D. Lids

Prv, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First Muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 24, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom Capt Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Remarks: Sick in Texas

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(1862)

Copies.

D

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. Dodds

Priv

, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for Sept + Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 24, 1862.

Where Washington Texas

By whom Capt J. B. Thomas

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom no pay

To what time, 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Came up with Com-  
pany Oct 20, 1862

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. B. Middleton

Copyist.



D

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William D. Dadds

Priv.

Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry  
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enrolled:

When May 24, 1862.

Where Washington Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(643)

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Podde*

*Podde*, Co. *A*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Absent sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. W. Love*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Co. 1st*  
\_\_\_\_\_, Co. *1st*, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Niteel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

867-a  
Dolan, Thomas W

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry. Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

1<sup>st</sup> Sergeant Sr 2 Lieutenant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dolan, T. W.

*Dolan T J*

**Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilks' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Sergeant & Sr Lieut.*

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

Cards filed with

*Dolan T J*

Dolan T. M.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sr. 2<sup>d</sup> Lieut.

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dolan T. M.

X  
Dolan. J. W.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Dr. 2. Lieut

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50429323
2	9930
3	9429
4	9546
5	4653
6	9755
7	9849
8	38332
9	38770
10	23604
11	23554
12	44274810
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)

D. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. W. Nolan

1 Sgt., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct. 8, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Mustered into service:

When \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Where \_\_\_\_\_

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

Last paid:

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 1862

Remarks: Reenlisted (over)

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 8d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: \_\_\_\_\_

John Stewart.



MAY 23.

50726323

1912.

time extended for war.  
Pay due as private from  
Apr. 24 to June 7.  
appointed 1 Sgt. June 7.

(Confederate.)

A. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. M. McClain

1 Sgt., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 32 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul

July 10, 1862.

Nativity New York

Married or single Single

County of residence Calveston, Texas

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 724874.

Book mark:

Irvin Stewart

(Confederate.)

L. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. H. Loran.

1 Sgt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1862.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKeen.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Elected 1 Sgt June 7/62

pay due as Private from Apr. 24

This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

J. C. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

*S*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*G. W. Nolan*

*1st Lt.*, Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. & Oct.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 8*, 1861.

Where *Galveston.*

By whom *Capt. Massie.*

Period *2 Kar*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:.....

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 1, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:.....

*J. A. Stewart*

(Confederate.)

*A*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*T. W. Lolan.*

*1* Sgt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. + Dec.*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 8*, 186*1*.

Where *Galveston.*

By whom *Capt. Massie*

Period *Nov.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Miesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Jno. S. Stewart.*

(Confederate.)

*D.* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*T. H. Nolan*

*1st Lt.*, Co. A, { *1* Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. + Feb.*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 8*, 1861.

Where *Galveston.*

By whom *Capt. Massie.*

Period *War.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1861.

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

\* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Irish Stewart*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. H. McLean

2d Lt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Erieham.

To what time Dec. 31, 1861.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by R. Q. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Stewart

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*T. J. Dolan* x  
Co. 2<sup>nd</sup>, 1<sup>st</sup> Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station *Volunteer.*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.



(Confederate.)

*S*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*T. H. Tolson*

*24*, Co. *A*, *1* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

*Present*

Station *Valasco*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Russell*

(Confederate.)

*N*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. H. L. L. L.*  
*2 Lt., Co. A, 11th, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

*Not dated*

, 186 .

Date of commission

*June 1*, 186 3.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. P. Jeffery*

(648)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

*L*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. M. Nolan*

*2d Lt.*, Co. *B*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,  
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated

*Delasco Tex*

*Jan. 11*, 1864.

Date of election, appointment or promotion,

*Elec. June 1*, 1863.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. J. Jeffery*

*AL*

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. M. Nolan*  
*Lt*, Co. *A*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July —, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

53

(6806)

*J. S. Douglas*  
Capt.

+ Nolan, Thomas H.

Lieut. Co. A 1<sup>st</sup> Battle Reg't Texas Cavalry

(Confederate.)

✓ Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pris. of War Record .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Desertion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
.....	.....
.....	.....

J. W. Dolan

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. M. Solaw 1st Bat.  
of Reg't 11th Inf. La.  
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constitutional force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Thos. M. Solaw

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

J. C. Fry 1st Reg't Ohio Vol.  
Wm. J. Fry AND PAROLING OFFICER.

*Voucher # 98*  
6 (No. 57---Officer's Pay Account.)

Paid the *10<sup>th</sup>* day of *Aug* 186*3*  
*2<sup>d</sup> Lt Thos W Dolan*  
*Infantry* U. S.

From the *1<sup>st</sup>* day of *July* 186*3*  
To the *31<sup>st</sup>* day of *July* 186*3*

Pay,.....\$ *80.-*

To ..... years' service, —

Forage,..... —

Amount,....\$ *80.-*

*Ward*



# The Confederate States,

To *And Sen & Thos W. Dolan Dr.*

ON WHAT ACCOUNT.	Commencement and Expiration.		Term of Service Charged.		Pay per Month.		Amount.		REMARKS.
	From	To	Months.	Days.	Dollars.	Cents.	Dollars.	Cents.	
Pay— For myself,.....	<i>1863</i> <i>July 1st</i>	<i>1863</i> <i>July 1st</i>			<i>80.00</i>		<i>80.00</i>		<i>Sen's W. Dolan was paid at Sickles, N.Y. on the 9th day of July, 1863, by the Federal Authorities.</i>
For myself for ..... year's service,									
Forage— For..... horses,.....							<i>80.00</i>		

I Hereby Certify that the foregoing account is accurate and just; that I have not been absent without leave during any part of the time charged for; that I have not received pay, forage, or received money in lieu of any part thereof, for any part of the time therein charged; that the horses were actually kept in service, and were mustered for the whole of the time charged; that for the whole of the time charged for my staff appointment I actually and legally held the appointment and did duty in the Department; that I have been a commissioned officer for the number of years stated in the charge for every additional five years' service; that I am not in arrears with the Confederate States, on any account whatsoever; and that the last payment I received was from *Capt. H. H. Adams, Assistant*

*Quartermaster, 7th Texas Legion* and to the *thirtieth* day of *June* *1863*

I, at the same time, acknowledge that I have received of *Capt. William Cooke, Quartermaster* for this *twelfth* day of *August* *1863* the sum of *Eighty* Dollars, being the amount, in full, of said account.

Pay,..... *80*  
To..... years' service,.....  
Forage,.....  
Amount..... *80*

(Signed Duplicate.)

*Thos W. Dolan & Co. Dr. Wm. L. L. L.*

Voucher, No. 56

Paid the 27<sup>th</sup> day of October 1863

Thomas W. Holman

2<sup>nd</sup> Lieut C. S.

From the 31<sup>st</sup> day of July 1863

To the 31<sup>st</sup> day of August 1863

Pay, \$ 80 -

To ..... years' service,

Forage, .....  
Amount, \$ 80 -

Frank's Legion Texas

# The Confederate States,

To *Thomas W. Deane 2nd Lt.* Dr.

ON WHAT ACCOUNT.	Commencement and Expiration.		Term of Service Charged.		Pay per Month.		Amount.		REMARKS.
	From	To	Months.	Days.	Dollars.	Cents.	Dollars.	Cents.	
Pay— For myself, .....	<i>July 31</i>	<i>August 31</i>	<i>one</i>	<i>—</i>			<i>80</i>	<i>00</i>	
For myself for ..... year's service,									
Forage— For ..... horses, .....							<i>\$ 80 00</i>		

I Hereby Certify that the foregoing account is accurate and just; that I have not been absent without leave during any part of the time charged for; that I have not received pay, forage, or received money in lieu of any part thereof, for any part of the time therein charged; that the horses were actually kept in service, and were mustered for the whole of the time charged; that for the whole of the time charged for my staff appointment I actually and legally held the appointment and did duty in the Department; that I have been a commissioned officer for the number of years stated in the charge for every additional five years' service; that I am not in arrears with the Confederate States on any account whatsoever; and that the last payment I received was from *Capt. H. C. Clarke A. G. M.*

*May* 18 *63* and to the *31* day of

I, at the same time, acknowledge that I have received of *Major Thompson Harrison A. B. Genl*  
this *24* day of *October* 18*63* the sum of *Eighty*  
..... Dollars, being the amount, in full, of said account.

P .....  
To ..... years' service, (Signed Duplicate)  
Forage, .....  
Amount, ..... *80 00*

*T. W. Deane 2nd Lt. U. S. I.,  
— Co. A. Infantry*

Office of Acting Pay Master  
Houston, Texas Aug 8 10 1863

Whereby certifying that we have this day paid to  
2nd Lieut Thomas M. Nolan of Company H  
(Infantry) 11th Texas Legion, his monthly  
pay, from July 1st to July 31st 1863, amount  
inclusive, eighty dollars.

\$80.00

Wm. Brooke  
Capt & Agt  
Actg Pay Master

577  
Damm, C.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Damm, C.

372  
*Wm Christopher*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Wm C*



X

173

*Donm. C*

**Cc *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

150735985	20
6102	21
6220	22
6324	23
6426	24
6517	25
45332441	26
50803	27
57529	28
44275214	29
47245099	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Tex. Inf.*

(Confederate.)

## Waul's Legion.

## Texas.

# 6. Form

..Pvt..... { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 2-2 years.

Appears on

## Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for to June 30, 1882

Enrolled:

When Nov. 5, 1861

Where Galveston

By whom... Capt. Zuitseh

**Mustered into service:**

When Reenlisted + term, 186

Where extended for the war

### By whom

**Last paid:**

By whom Maj. Th. Oswald

To what time ..... <sup>0</sup> Apr. 30, 1862

Remarks County paid. Due to States 240

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wiley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 8th (Wichita) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1892, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1892. It was re-organized in October, 1892, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1894 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1894, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1894, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1894. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edger. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1894, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

not mark a

J. A. Ingraham

**Copy**



Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Domm.

Put., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July T Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When Nov. 5, 1861

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Dutsch

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Cowald

To what time Apr. 30, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Whiskey's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(442)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Domm

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When Nov. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Quitsch

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Damm

Part., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When Nov 5, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Zuitich

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Left sick on the

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

50738724

50738724

1012.

retreat from Rocky-  
ford Dec. 2 - 62

(Confederate)

*L*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*C. J. Domm*

*Port.*, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan.* & *Feb.*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Nov. 5*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt. Quitsch*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *Left sick on retreat*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Alta, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark;

*J. A. Ingraham*

(648)

Copyist.

63 414

50736426

1912.

*from Rokyford Dec. 2-62*

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Dorn

X

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When Nov. 5, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Quitsch

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom J. H. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(648)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D Wauls Legion Texas.

C. Doan.

Co. I. Wauls Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated.

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Prov Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll.

2; sheet 3

(6296)

J. T. Kinsley

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

L<sup>o</sup> | Jackson | Nev.  
-Christopher James  
Sp. Co. 5<sup>th</sup> Cavalry

Appears on a roll of

### Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received March, 1863.

Where captured State of Miss.

When captured Dec. 4, 1862.

When exchanged \_\_\_\_\_, 186  .

By whom exchanged \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks, charges, &c.: Not found  
May 5

The present on register

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

*L. J. Murdock*

*Confederate Prisoner of War*  
*at City Point, Va.*

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled and  
sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order  
War Dept., April 1, 1863.\*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1,  
1862.†

Where captured *Water, La. Prison*

When captured *Dec. 4, 1862*

Remarks:

*Signature in column of remarks ap-  
pears as L. J. Murdock*

\*Indorsement shows: "Received City Point, Va., April 8th, 1863,  
from Capt. L. E. Hinson, 77th Ohio Vols., Eight Hundred & fifty  
five (855) paroled (Confederate) prisoners of War. J. H. THOMPSON,  
Capt. Comdg. Post."

†As it appears on the roll.

Number of roll:

63

(639b)

*L. J. Murdock*  
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

LD

2 Saxon

Gr. Britain Home  
1st Co 2 Saxon Legion

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

at Alton, Ill., who have been erased on rolls of  
those sent to City Point for exchange.

Roll dated

1st Saxon

, 186 .

Where captured

Water Valley Miss

When captured

Dec 4, 1862.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

**153**

(8396)

T. J. Saxon

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

D.

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Lamm,

Pvt., Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks: *Alien*

Number of rolls:

84

*J. Harin*

(6896)

Copyist.

Write nothing above this line.

A. S. O. 10<sup>th</sup> St.

July 8, 1912.

Mr Whitcomb,

Card from  
Roll 2, sheet 3. (List of  
P of W forwarded by Pres. Mar.  
at Holly Springs, Miss. to  
Cairo, Ill. Indorsement  
shows date Dec. 22/62.) shows

C. Doan

Co. J, 48th Texas Legion.

No data on card.

We have about twenty  
similar cards from above  
roll. Before writing for  
them, please let us know  
whether or not there is any  
thing addt at Holly Springs,  
Miss. or Cairo, Ill.?

Respectfully,

J. Van Vranken

Special

Chas

Mr Van Vranken:

The prisoners  
whose names are borne  
on Roll 2 Holly Springs  
did not (over)

go to Cairo but did  
arrive at Alton  
Jan'y 10 '63 from Vicksburg  
& are borne on Carded  
Reg 1 Alton which shows  
Christopher Dome  
Pvt Co 4 2 Tex Leg-  
Capt Water Valley Miss  
Dec 4 '62

Remarks (in pencil): "Not found  
Mar 5"  
Disposition not given.  
Nothing add found at Holly Springs  
July 8 '12  
JGM  
28m

C. Domm  
Wauls Texas Legion  
Mr Van Vranken  
nothing  
found in case of  
C Domm  
Wauls Tex. Leg-

July 10/12  
JGM  
30m

(CONFEDERATE.)

*D* *Wauls Legion Tex.*

*Charles Dom*

*Pvt. Capt. Sterling Co. F. Wauls* *Legion Tex.*

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,  
Houston, Texas.

Disease	<i>Feb. Int. Tertian</i>	
Admitted	<i>Sept. 26.</i>	, 1863
Returned to duty		, 186
Discharged from service		, 186
Deserted		, 186
Furloughed		, 186
Died		, 186

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 194

*J. Bay*

(886)

Copyist

*Donnan Ch*

*Regt*, Co. *D*, *2<sup>nd</sup> Batt* *Paul J. Legier*  
Reg't

(Confederate.)

*/* Inclosures.

Red Cards .....

Burial Records .....

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....

C. M. Charges .....

Descriptive Lists .....

Discharge Certificates .....

Enlistment Papers .....

Final Statements .....

Furloughs or L. of A. ....

Med. Certificates .....

Med. Dea. Lists .....

Orders .....

Pria. of War Record */* .....

Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....

Casualty Sheet .....

Confinement .....

Contracts .....

Death or Effects .....

Desertion .....

Discharge from Hosp'l .....

Discharge from Service .....

.....

Furlough or L. of A. ....

Med. Examination .....

Misc. Information .....

Pay or Clothing .....

Personal Reports .....

Rank .....

Transfer to Hosp'l .....

Transportation .....



b. Bonum

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I A. Sumner Prisoner of War of Reg't 20th Ohio Inf

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A. Sumner

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

Wm. L. May 20 Reg't Ohio Vol.

May

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

✓ 874  
Donahoe D. W.

Co. ~~F~~, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735988	20
2	61104	21
3	6221	22
4	6325	23
5	6427	24
6	6519	25
7	23790	26
8	38718	27
9	39191	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion. Texas.

D. H. Donahoe

Priv. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When Apr. 30, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mastered into service:

When Apr. 30, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 186

Remarks: Bounty paid

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

D. H. Donaho

Priv., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When Apr. 30 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1864

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(942)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

D. H. Donahoe

Pvt., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When Apr 30, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(Confederate.)

2

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Z. H. Lomahoe

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1 to Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When Apr. 30, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

D. M. Donahoe.

Part., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 30, 1862.

Where Liberty.

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.



(Confederate).

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

D. H. Donahoe

Put. Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864

Enlisted:

When Apr. 20, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 2 years.

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams.

To what time Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent without

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

leave s. the reorganiza-  
tion. Nov. 1-1863.

MAY 23,

50736519

1912.

(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. M. Donahoe*

, Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

*Not dated*, 186 .\*

Residence

*Farkington's  
Prairie Liberty Co.*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

\*Last entered: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

*W. P. Jeffery*

(551)

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*A. H. Donahoe*

*R*, Co. *T*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Richard E. Leane*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Russell*



Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Re*, Co *F*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Returned Home*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. B. Small*

V 873  
Donahoe, S. H.

Co. F Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735987	20
2	6103	21
3	6197	22
4	6301	23
5	6402	24
6	6520	25
7	23791	26
8	37064	27
9	38213	28
10	38708	29
11	39181	30
12	44275223	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. H. Donahoe.

Pos. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley.

Mustered into service:

When Reenlisted & term, 1861.

Where Extended for the war.

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Lt. J. L. McKeen.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty paid due to State \$250.

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1861, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1862, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and is supposed to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1862. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1861, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

ink mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Captain.

Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. H. Donoho

Part

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. H. H. Hargisley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKen

To what time Apr. 24, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent on sick (over)

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Phillips') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Octavius Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. R. Cox and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(100)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.



MAY 29.

50736103

1912.

leave Aug. 17. 30 days.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. H. Donahoe

4 Corp, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Whigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Appointed 4 Corp. <sup>(over)</sup>

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Max and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyin.

50736197 2161

*Oct. 6. 1862 from private.*

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

S. H. Donahoe

Cornpl, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct. 15, 1861.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Whigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

2  
Confederate,  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

S. H. Donahoe  
2 Corp., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Jan. 7 Feb.

Enlisted:  
When Oct. 15, 1863.

Where Liberty, 1861.

By whom Capt. Hargley  
Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.  
To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two cavalry battalions of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(143)

J. A. Ingraham

Copy 10.

Appears on  
Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1st, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 1, 1861.

Where

By whom

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent

absent

Remarks: Absent without leave

\* New Term  
This company was successively designated as Captain  
Wright's Company and Company B. Waul's Texas Legion. Some  
of the members of this company formerly served in the 5th  
(Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became  
Company D. Thompson's Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from the command  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of the 1st  
B. Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.  
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Thompson's  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

A. H. L. Maher

, Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated, 1864.

Residence

Farkington's  
Prairie Liberty Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

\* List indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(651)

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*D*  
*Ronahoe*  
*1st Lt., Co. B.*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ..... , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick from Aug. 17*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Rogers*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Donahoe*

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by A. O. N. Jr. Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Clary*

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*S. H. Johnson*

, Co. *F*, 2. Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. O. Turner*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Donahoe*

Capt. Co. *F*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men, accounted for:

*with leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Donahoe*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*al.*  
*S. J. C. Lomax.*

*Ant*, Co., 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not stated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss*

When captured *July 4.*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of roll:

84

(6896)

*Copy*

George D. H.

Private -

Care of

Union League

See personal papers of

A. Washington

, Gen

Regt Major U.S.C.  
June 5. 64

INDEX CARD OF CONFEDERATE RECORDS.

(639) This card must not be taken from the file.

Donahoe S H.

Capt., Co. D 2 Batta Kaul's Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pria. of War Record .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Desertion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
Duty .....	

S. H. Douglas

APRIL 18 1861

51

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I S. H. Donahoe of Reg't 20th Vol.

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

S. H. Donahoe

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Pemberton 20 Reg't Vol.

Maj. AND PAROLING OFFICER.



576  
Donald, Charles E.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

McDonald, Charles

✓ 177  
Donney, G. C.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727932	20
2	8020	21
3	5112	22
4	8656	23
5	8235	24
6	8349	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARKS: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*E. C. Soney,*  
*Pr.*

, Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.\*  
Age *25* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio,*

Muster-in to date *Jan'y 20,* 186*2.*  
*Jan'y 20,* 186*2.*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, *\$110.00*, equipments, *\$30.00*

Signature *E. C. Soney,*

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

*D* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*G. C. Loney,*

*Ch.* } Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company  
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y 20 to Feby 28*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

*4<sup>th</sup> Jan'y*, 1862

Where

*Corpus.*

By whom

*Wm. H. Kelley,*

Period

*12 mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

*Present,*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Herwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Tager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Scott*

Copy 1st.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*G. C. L. Jones*

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *25* years.

Appears *OL*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *Jan'y 4*, 186

Where *Gonzales,*

By whom *Kelley.*

Mustered into service:

When *Jan'y 20*, 186

Where *S. A.*

By whom *Macklin.*

Last paid:

By whom *Rec'd No Pay.*

To what time, 186

Valuation of horse, \$50 100; equipments, \$20 100

Remarks: *Bounty \$100*

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Scott*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 30 years.  
Appears on a

Muster Roll†  
of the organization named above.  
Roll dated *Camp Waul*

Nativity *New York*, 1862.

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Gonzales*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Max. and Ains, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

*J. R. Ramsey*  
Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. C. Gonzales

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for First Muster 10 Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 20, 1862

Where Gonzales

By whom Capt Kelly

Period

Last paid:

By whom Bounty Paid

To what time , 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelly's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion moved east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

W. H. Bar Scott.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

G. C. Doney,

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. H. H.



*Doney, W. F.*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727933	20
2	8021	21
3	8113	22
4	8657	23
5	8236	24
6	8348	25
7	8448	26
8	8539	27
9	8590	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. J. Doney*

*Pr*, Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.\*

Age *27* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio*

*Jan'y 20*, 186*2*.

Muster-in to date *Jan'y 20*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When

*Aug 4*, 186*2*.

Where

*Bonzales*.

By whom

*W. H. Kelley*.

Mustered into service:

When

, 186*2*.

Where

*Near S. Antonio*

By whom

*St. J. Maclin*.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186*2*.

Valuation of horse, *\$1500*; equipments, *\$2000*

Signature

*W. J. Doney*.

Remarks:

*A* Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*W. L. Kelley*  
Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company  
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Jan 20 to Feb 28*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:  
When *4<sup>th</sup> Jan*, 186*2*.

Where *Fort Dallas*, 186*2*.

By whom *Wm H Kelley*  
Period *12 mos.*

Last paid:  
By whom  
To what time

Present or absent *Present*, 186*2*.  
Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers. It was temporarily attached to ad (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Cavalry, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilkin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Scott*

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*W. F. Honey,*

Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *17* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When

Where *Gonzales*, 186

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where *S. G.*, 186

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*, equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks *County Co.*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*W. A. Kelley*  
*Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.\**

Age ..... years.

Appears on a Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp near*

*July 10, 1862.*

Nativity *Ohio*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Lancaster*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—M. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

*W. A. Kelley* Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. F. Loney*

Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

*First Muster to Aug 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When *Jan 24*, 186

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *Capt Kelly*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Bounty Pd.*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelly's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to M (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., W. Max and Aris, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Scott*

(642)

Copy.

*A* Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*W. J. Dancy,*  
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Sept + Oct*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. K. Scott.*



(Confederate.)

*D* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*W. F. Doney,*  
*Ort*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan + Feby*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *20 Jan*, 186*2*.

Where *Anantonia*.

By whom *St. Machin*.

Period *3 years war*.

Last paid:

By whom *N. R. Adams*.

To what time *31 Aug*, 186

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. R. R. R.*



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on *Waul's Legion*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Feb 28 to March 14, 1864.*

Enlisted:

When *Jun 20*, 186

Where *Seville, Texas*

By whom *Samuel Macdon*

Period *3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom *W. L. Swan*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company, Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company, Texas Cavalry; and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. Ramsey*  
Capt.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*H. J. Gentry*  
Pat., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Sept 14 1864*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 1864*, 1864.

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Lieut. Nelson*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *H. J. Gentry*

To what time *Feb 29, 1864*

Present or absent *Ab sent*

Remarks: *Lieut. Nelson at  
Halls Mills*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to M (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

No. 355.

Paid to the order of July 12th 1863

From General Private

Co. H. 1st Regt. Georgia Inf.

From July 1st 1863 to Oct. 31st 1863

Pay, . . \$ . . . 114.00

Amount \$114.00

Farrow & Dennell, printers, Mobile, Ala.

The Confederate States, Dr.

To William Donald Private  
Company "H" Nashville Regiment Legion Infantry

For Monthly pay from July 1st 1863 to Oct 31st 1863  
being 3 months days, at \$11 per month,

DOLLARS.

CTS.

Deduct due

Amount paid

I certify that I have endorsed this payment on Descriptive List

Under Travelling orders from John Becken, Captain, A. G. A.  
Lieut General Pick

Received this 12 day of December 1863  
from Capt. John Becken, A. G. A. Quartermaster, C. S. Army.  
the sum of \$132.00  
being the amount, and in full of the above account.

$\frac{xy}{100}$

Dollars.

[SIGNED DUPLICATES.]

WITNESS,

John J. Jones

Donley H. F.  
Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Donley H. F.

Dorcher

Co. *M*, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

150738087	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Recher*

*1st Co. 2nd*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Decr.*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ....., 186 .

Place .....

Remarks: .....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Hospital, Liberty.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Rowley*



*Dorrentz* —

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

*50738258*

1	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein *C*

Number of personal papers herein *O*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Horroby*

Co. *E*

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

*Sept*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1862.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*guard over baggage*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of Cavalry, Artillery and Infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a Cavalry Battalion of six companies, an Artillery Battalion of two companies, and two Infantry Battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Mace's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. R. R. R.*

582  
*Dorrin Patrick*

Co. *A.*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733144	20
2	3221	21
3	3370	22
4	3665	23
5	7866	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *C*

Number of personal papers herein *C*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*D*  
*Patrick Darrin*

*Priv*, Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.\*  
Age *37* years.

Appears on  
Company Muster-in Roll  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Not dated*, 186 .

Muster-in to date *Apr 21*, 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled:  
*Apr 21*, 186 .

When

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt S M Drake*

Period *The war*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*i7, B. H. Austin*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*D*  
*Patrick Lorrin*

*Plt.* { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *40* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Apr 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Carter*

Mastered into service:

When *Apr 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Last paid:

By whom *Bounty but no pay*

To what time *1862*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*A. B. Mustain*

(542)

Copyist.

2 Confederate,  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Patrick Dorrin

Rvt, Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for first muster to Augs, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where Houston Apr 10, 1862.

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged Aug 4 by  
reason of disability over

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A B Muster

50733370 21  
191

Special order 75 Final  
statement.

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Sam Carter*  
Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.  
Roll dated *March 2, 1862*

Nativity *Greenham* *July 2, 1862*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Waller*

Remarks: *Waller*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864, of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 18624.

Book mark:

*A. B. Waul*

Copy



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Pat Lorrin*

*1st Lt.*, *Co. D.*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *Aug. 5*, 186*2*

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *Discharged disability*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Rosby*



(CONFEDERATE.)

D Wauls Legion | Texas

Patrick Dorin  
Priv. Co. D. Wauls Legion, <sup>vol.</sup> Tex.

Appears on a

**Register**

of Payments to Discharged Soldiers.

Date of discharge Aug. 4, 1862

Date of payment Nov. 8, 1862

By whom E. C. Wharton

Remarks :

Confed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 111, page 284

T. C. Bay

1936

Copyright

9-109

CERTIFICATE  
OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE in the  
case of

Patrick Barrin

a Private Co. D

Haul Legion Reg't of Tex Volunteers

Dr.

Read Letters Haul Legion.  
Camp Haul Aug 4. 1862

Extract

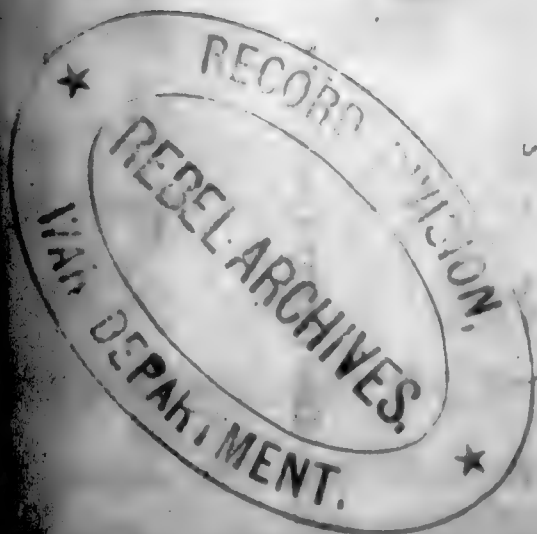
Special Orders No 75

X. The Col. Comd, directs  
that Private Patrick Barrin,  
of Capt Barber's Co & Co be  
discharged from the service by  
reason of disability.

By Order of  
J. N. Haas Col  
S. J. H. H. H.

Received (A. & I. G. Office) Nov. 14.

1862



# ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

## CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR DISCHARGE.

(To be used, in duplicate, in all cases of discharge on account of disability.)

Patrick Dorvin a private, of Captain Sam Carter's  
Company, (D) of the Paul Legion Regiment of Confed-  
erate States Tex, was enlisted by Capt Sam Carter  
of the Paul Legion Regiment of Texas Volunteering at Guernsey  
Texas on the 10th day of April 1862, to serve for the war  
years; he was born in Ireland in the State of \_\_\_\_\_, is  
Forty years of age, Five feet, Seven inches high, light  
complexion, blue eyes, brown hair, and by occupation, when enlisted,  
a book. During the last two months said soldier has been  
unfit for duty \_\_\_\_\_ days. (Here consult directions on Form. Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

STATION Camp Paul

DATE August 24. 1862

J. B. Mice  
1st Lt. Commanding Company. D

I Certify, That I have carefully examined the said Patrick Dorvin  
of Captain Sam Carter's Company, and find him incapable of performing  
the duties of a soldier because of (Here consult par. 1134, p. 245, and directions on Form 12, p. 290. Med. Dept. Gen. Reg.)

Organic stricture and urinary fistula

J. Randall  
Surgeon.

Discharged this

fourth day of Aug, 1862, at Camp Paul

B. Zimmerman  
Commanding the Post.

NOTE 1.—When a probable case for pension, special care must be taken to state the degree of disability.

NOTE 2.—The place where the soldier desires to be addressed may be here added.

Town—

County—

State—

(DUPLICATES.)

843  
Dorris. W. S.

## Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731805	20
2	1881	21
3	1966	22
4	21043	23
5	2122	24
6	2197	25
7	8815	26
8	44274921	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also W. S. Dorris, Timmons  
Tex. Inf.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. S. Arris

Pr. { Capt. S. C. Leard's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enrolled: No. June 30, 1862.

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. J. Wade

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom , 186

Last paid:

By whom Capt M. Keen

To what time Apl. 24, 186

Remarks: Re-enlisted. *extended*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Leard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and formed partly of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1861, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1861, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1861. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1861, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. O. Brown

MAY 23

50731805

1912.

for War. Bounty Paid,

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*Be on Roll.

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Governor Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. Brown

Approved



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. S. Morris

Pri....., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct....., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19....., 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. Y. Ware

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31....., 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Inard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Fort Worth and Artn, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown



Confederate,

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. S. Morris

Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom J. Y. Hare

Period 3 years or War

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Bard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
gained in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
St. Louis, Mo., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. O. Brown

Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. S. Adams

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 14, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. J. Ware

Period

3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent;

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Bard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
talion were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
St. Louis, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. J. Brown

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. S. Morris

Private

, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 19, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. F. Ware

Period

3 yrs or War

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Grisham

To what time

Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent:

Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. B. Hawley

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*H. S. Dorris*  
Co. 5, 1

Appears on Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *Dec.*

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 186 ?

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:  
Date  
Place

Remarks , 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:  
*In Abs. Duty.*

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. B. Russell*

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. S. Harris*  
Det., Co. A., 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

*Name appears on duplicate as  
W. S. Harris X*

Number of rolls

88

(3266)

*J. B. Douglas*  
Capt.

*Arris, M. S.*  
*Regt. Co. D*

(Confederate.)

*17th Reg't*  
*(Hawthorn's)*  
*1st*

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dep. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Duty

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

Mr. 2. Davis

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT  
I, \_\_\_\_\_  
of the County of \_\_\_\_\_, State of \_\_\_\_\_  
do hereby certify that \_\_\_\_\_  
is the \_\_\_\_\_ of \_\_\_\_\_

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JUL 19

1862

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 1863

I, [Name], of the County of [County], State of [State], do hereby certify that [Text]

[Signature]

Sworn to and subscribed at [Location] this [Date] day of [Month], A.D. 186[Year].

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Picksburg, Mo., this

dar of July, 1868.

2ND PAROLE OFFICER



VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY ..... 9 ..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *W. S. Morris* ..... a *Private* ..... of Co. *D* ..... Reg't .....  
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—  
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military  
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate  
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or  
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United  
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*W. S. Morris* .....

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this ..... 9 ..... day of July, 1863.

*John L. P.* ..... 20 ..... Reg't *Ohio* ..... Vols,  
*May* ..... AND PAROLING OFFICER.



587  
Doss. C. C.

# Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1 44238128

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, | Texas.  
Waul's Legion.

*L*

*L. C. Ross*

*Put*, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Waco, Texas*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls:

55

(6294)

*C. C. M. Laughlin*

Copyright.

✓ 555  
Doss. Hiram

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238129	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, **Texas.**  
Waul's Legion.

*Marion Ross*

*Sgt*, Co. II, Willis' Battalion.

Residence

*Waco, Texas*

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

of Co. II, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jon. H. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls

55

*E. M. Haughlin*

(2010)

Copyright.

586

*Dougherty, G. S.*  
**Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private* | *Private*  
**CARD NUMBERS.**

50731803	20
1907	21
71581	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

**BOOK MARK:**

**See also**

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*S. Longherty*  
Prim. { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *27* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*To June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When

*Feb. 8*

, 1862.

Where

*Galveston*

By whom

*C. Steel*

Mustered into service:

When

Where

, 186

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt McKim*

To what time

*Apr. 24, 186*

Remarks: *Re-enlisted. time extended*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Izard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. Brown*

Captain.

MAY 29

50761803

1912.

for War. Bounty Paid.

(Confederate.)

A

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. S. Doroughty

Pri., Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When, 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: Discharged July 29-62.  
Camp Waul. By Special order

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown



MAY 29

50731307

1912.

*No (ing) Disability.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. S. Dougherty  
Priv., Co. G, Waul's Legion.

Appears on  
Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862  
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date July 29, 1862

Place Camp Waul

Remarks Discharged, disability  
No. 69

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Percy

9-26  
Certificate of Discharge  
for Discharge  
in the case of  
G. D. Longhenry  
a Private of Co. G, 1st Regt. Co.  
2d Inf. Maine Legion  
D.

RECORD DIV.  
RECEIVED  
WAR DEPARTMENT  
New York  
Camp Maine July 29, 1862

Exhibit  
Quine Order 2069  
The Adjutant General that  
Private G. D. Longhenry of Co. G,  
1st Regt. Co. 2d Inf. be discharged  
from the service by reason of  
disability.

By Order of  
T. A. Moore Col. and  
Adj. Gen.

Prodan 20000 1462

Army of the Confederate States  
Certificate of Disability for Discharge

George S Daugherty of Captain S B Sparks  
Company (B) Infantry of the War Legion of the  
Confederate States was enlisted by  
Capt B Simmons of the War Legion of Sparks  
Volunteers at Galveston on the 9th day of April  
1862 to serve for three years or the war  
he was born in Carroll County in the State  
of Tennessee, is twenty eight years of age  
five feet nine inches high light complexion  
blue eyes and sandy hair and by occupation  
is now enlisted a farmer

During the last two months the said  
soldier has been unfit for duty sixty days

S. C. Sparks  
Commanding Company

I certify that I have carefully examined  
the said George S Daugherty of Capt S B  
Sparks Company and find him incapable  
of performing the duties of because of  
General disability produced by typhoid  
fever

E. Randall surgeon  
War Legion

Discharged. this 29<sup>th</sup> day July. 29. 1862 at Camp  
Went near Brown-ham Texas  
B. Simmons  
2d Lt of the 1st Regt

*Lougherty, J. S.*

Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Lougherty, J. S.*

*Douglas Greene S*

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Sergeant*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50724167	20
2	4286	21
3	4417	22
4	4499	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *6*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Issued and signed*  
*By* } *Capt. J. G. Thomas' Company,*  
*Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.*

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for *Organization to June 30*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$

Remarks: *Due C. S. for outfitting 9.58*

"This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Cavalry; Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1863 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark: *J. P. Middleton*

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Green S. Douglas*

Put , Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *First muster to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

*Apr 24*, 1862.

Where

*Burleson*

By whom

*Capt Thomas*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Howland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

*J. O. Middleton*

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*James S. Longtree*

*Pr*, Co. A, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept + Oct*, 1862.

Battled:

When

*Apr 24*, 1862.

Where

*Burlison, Tex*

By whom

*Capt J. J. Thomas*

Period

*3 yrs on the war*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt Adams*

To what time

*Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

*Bounty Paid*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

*J. P. Middleton*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Greene & Douglass

Sept. } Capt. J. C. Rowland's Co., Cavalry  
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Apr 24, 1862.

Where Burlington Texas

By whom Capt Thomas

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Thomas' Company, Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers; Captain Rowland's Company and Company A, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company A, Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. P. Middleton

(643)

Copyist.

Douglass, Green S.  
5th Sergt. Co. A.,  
Cav. Battln, Waul's Tex. Legion

Subject: court martial

Title of record: G.O. 67/47  
Dept. of Miss. & E. La.  
Pemberton

Date: April 23, 1863.

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.  
(Confederate)

*Douglas. J. P.*

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728914	21
2	8690	22
3	9108	23
4	9168	24
5	9256	25
6	37112	26
7	37324	27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*J. B. Hogue*  
Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:  
When *Oct 20*, 1862  
Where *Dickinson Bayou*  
By whom *W. Nichols*  
Mustered into service:  
When *Recruited*, 1862  
Where *since returned for war*  
By whom  
Last paid  
By whom *Capt Richardson*  
To what time *Apr 20*, 1862

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark (initials):

*J. B. Hogue*

(22)

Copyist.

2

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John D. D...*  
Co. B, {

Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 15 to Aug 2*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*John D. D...*

Copyist.

9  
Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Put *P. P. Ingham*  
, Co. B, { Light Artillery,  
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted: *Sept & Oct* 1862.

When  
Where *Mo. & Va.* 1862

By whom *W. H. Garrison*

Period *1862*

Last paid:  
By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31* 1862.

Present or absent  
Remarks *Died at Holly Springs in  
hospital Oct 22, 1862*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Print mark:

*J. Morris*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. J. Higgins*  
*Priv*, Co. B, { Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov 9 Dec* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

*May 6*, 1862.

Where

*Winston*

By whom

*A. J. Hannell*

Period

*3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt Adams*

To what time

*Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks *Priv Oct 20 at Kelly  
Spring Hospital*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

*J. J. Higgins*



*J*

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. P. Dugless*  
*Put* {

Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age 48 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*Not dated*

186

Nativity

*Philadelphia*

Married or single

*Single*

County of residence

*Colorado*

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1908,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

(680)

*J. P. Dugless*

Copy.

Waul's Legion. / Texas.

Appears on *Regime*, Waul's Legion.

for the month of

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_

Place \_\_\_\_\_

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Lane

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Longines*  
*Pat.*, Co. B, *44th*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organisation named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

*Teamster*

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. W. Love*

X 090  
Downis Silas. W

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

150732759	20
2827	21
2898	22
2965	23
3030	24
3101	25
9041	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*James H. Smith*

*Plt.* } Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,  
attached to Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age *30* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Crockett Houston*

*Co. Tex.* *June 27*, 186*2*.

Muster-in to date *Not stated*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W D Hicks*

Mustered into service:

When *June 27*, 186*2*.

Where *Crockett*

By whom *W D Hicks*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186*2*.

Remarks:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

*Int.* { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,  
Infantry, Waul's Legion."

Int. { Capt. W. D. Hicks' Company,  
Infantry, Waul's Legion."

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first must to Aug 31, 1862.

Balloted: June 27, 186

**Waco**

## Where

By whom

Period

**Last paid:**

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wick's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Segment Texas Infantry, Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry under authority given to

Company F, 1st Infantry, subsequently became Company G, Timmons Cavalry and Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, an Artillery battalion of two companies and six infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Bevel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Edg. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark :

*J. A. Ramsey* *Copyright*

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*S. H. Rowman* X

*Pr*, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 21*, 1862.

Where *Crockett Texas*

By whom *W. H. Hicks*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom *Cap Rowman*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hicks' Company and Company L, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. A. Ramsey*

(643)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*S. A. Waul*  
Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*Nov. 19 Dec., 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

*June 27, 1862.*

Where

*Oriskany, Texas*

By whom

*W. D. Smith*

Period

*3 yrs*

Last paid:

*Capt. W. D. Smith*

By whom

*Aug 31, 1862.*

To what time

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Waul's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

*J. A. Rainey*



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan 1 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent.

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain  
Rich's Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It  
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas  
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
M. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark r.

(643)

J. B. Ramsey

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

\_\_\_\_\_, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

June 27, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

186

Present or absent.

Remarks:

Went without leave  
on the East side of the (river)

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Wicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It  
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas  
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 5d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Brgs. Dist. of Tex.,  
Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. R. Ramsey

Copyright.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*S. Jones*

*Re*, Co. *7*, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*

, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*O. J. Small*

✓ 591  
*Doverg. A*

Co. *L* Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730972	20
2	1068	21
3	1209	22
4	1354	23
5	1479	24
6	1596	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*A. Doversh*  
Put, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.\*

Age 35 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated Apr 28, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

*Mich 22*

, 1862

*Industry*

*Badley*

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

*Apr. 4*

, 1862

*Houston*

*Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was soon known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to re-join Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and were, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

*Waul's Legion*

Copyright

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

exas.

C. A. Dorey  
Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 35 years.

Appears on

is Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr. 4 to June 30, 1862, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

March 22, 1862, 1862  
Industrious  
Bader

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr. 4, 1862  
Houston  
Capt. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Pay received  
1862

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*C. A. Dorey*

*Priv.* { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 35 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4 to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When

*March 22, 1862.*

Where

*Indiantown*

By whom

*Bader*

Mustered into service:

When

*Apr. 4, 1862.*

Where

*Houston*

By whom

*Capt. Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

*No pay received*

To what time

*, 1862.*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the artillery battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, artillery battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. H. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*W. Johnson*

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*C. H. Davery*  
Pvt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862

Where *Houston Tex.*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hite's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:



Confederate,  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Chas. L. Dancy*  
Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*  
Appears on

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

Company Muster  
of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

**Enlisted:**

When Apr. 4  
Where Ill. 1862

Where Hamilton Tex 186  
By whom Cottrell

By whom Capt. S M Drake  
Period was

Period

**Last paid:**

By whom Capt. W.B. Adams  
To what time 9

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present  
Remarks:

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry company, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command. Some of the members of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 2, and Aia, dated March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 2, and Aia, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark mark :

2. Johnson

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*C. H. Dovers*  
*Priv.*, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without  
leave since Dec 1 (over)*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain  
Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-  
pany B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-  
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of  
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Hessel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 23.

50771 479

1012.

1862. Lost on retreat  
from Rockford.  
supposed to be  
in the hands of  
the enemy.

(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*A. Doury*

*Priv*, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *Apr 4*, 186*3*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

<sup>2</sup>  
*Dowling Thomas*

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733142	20
2	3372	21
3	3280	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Samuel Carter*, Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.\*  
Age *31* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*not dated*, 186 .  
Muster-in to date *April 21*, 1862.

Joined for duty and enrolled;

When *Apr 21*, 186 .

Where *Houston*

By whom *Lieut. S. M. S. Waul*

Period *March 1862*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(222)

*A. J. Bullerstein*

*Copy*

D

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Thos. Doughty

Priv., Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster being 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When The 1, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Died April 23, 1862

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

(643)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

2

J. M. Dowling

Capt.

Capt. Sam Carter's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for the June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Apr 1

1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Carter

Mustered into service:

When

Apr 1

1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

No Bounty Pd.

To what time

1862

Remarks: Died Apr. 23

This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark;

G. B. Mustain



893  
Dowling T. M.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dowling Thomas

894  
Dowling T. A.  
Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dowling Thomas

5  
Downmas S. H.

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Downmis Silas H.

596  
Thomas S. H.

Co. F, **Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Thomas Silas H.

x 577  
*Downing. J.*

Co. *L*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734489	20
2	4568	21
3	4643	22
4	4716	23
5	4782	24
6	4846	25
7	4906	26
8	8904	27
9	44280190	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *9*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Tex. Inf.*

Confederate.

2

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*P. Downing*

*Plt.* { Capt. P. Millican's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *38* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Oct 18*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Capt Carnahan*

Mustered into service:

When *Re-enlisted term extended* 1862.

Where *for war*

By whom

Last paid:

By whom *Capt McKen*

To what time *Apr 24*, 1862.

Remarks: *Bounty paid.*

This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 8th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*L. H. Martin*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. Downing

Plt, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 21, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Cameron

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Cap McKee

To what time Apl 24, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain William's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort Worth, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Downing

2nd

Co. C,

{ 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

, 186

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Sullivan's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin



(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. Downing

Priv., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 186

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

L. N. Martin

Confederate.

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. Downing

Priv., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1862

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Williams's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

D | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

T. Downing  
Pvt., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864

Enlisted:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt Cameron

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Apr 30, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Sick in Hospital at  
Hempstead Texas

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

L. N. Martin

(Confederate.)

*L*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*T D Downing*

*Pat*

{ Capt. P. Millican's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age *38* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*Not dated*, 186

Nativity

*Ireland*

Married or single

*Single*

County of residence

*Montgomery*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1863,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

*L. N. Martin*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*T. Downing*  
*lt*, Co. *6*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186 *3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*about 1000*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hieel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Russell*

19 (Confederate.)

*Timothy McGinnis*  
*Det. Co. 2 1st Bn. W. Va. Reg*  
Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Vicksburg, Miss., July 17, 1863.

Paroled at Marine Hospital, Vicksburg, Miss., July 17, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks: *Paroled by Lt. Col. W. P. Harris*  
*23 Reg. Ind. Vol.*

Number of roll:

110

(8823)

*C. G. Brown*  
Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

Wm. L. Cox

Pvt. Co. C. 13th Reg't Texas Infantry

Appears on a Register of

Hospital,  
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease Pneumonia

Admitted Dec. 18, 1863.

Returned to duty \_\_\_\_\_, 186  .

Furloughed \_\_\_\_\_, 186  .

Discharged \_\_\_\_\_, 186  .

Died \_\_\_\_\_, 186  .

Remarks Dec. 19. to Gen. Hosp.

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page 127

(985)

2906

A. H. Coaling  
Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

20

Wauls Leg.

Tax

J Downing  
Pvt Co B 2 Batt

Appears on a

Register

of Payments on Descriptive Lists.

Period of service:

From 1 July, 1863.

To 29 Feb, 1864.

When paid 15 March, 1864.

By whom paid W. Barker

Amount

\$55

Remarks: Wauls Legim Enfy.

Confed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 79, page 133

H B Mark



(CONFEDERATE.)

*D*

*2 Batt Tex*

*Timothy Downing*  
*1st Co C 2 Batt Tex*

Appears on a

*11th*  
**Register**

of Payments on Descriptive Lists.

Period of service:

From *1 May*, 186 *3*  
To *30 June*, 186 *3*

When paid *1 Aug*, 186 *3*

By whom *R. T. Buckner*

Amount

*\$22*

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 53, page *176*

*J. B. Hyatt*

COPY OF DESCRIPTIVE LIST.

VOUCHER No. *88*

Paid the *4<sup>th</sup>* day of *July* 186*7*

*H. J. Manning*

*Private Woods Gas Light*

*\$44* Dollars.



*Southern D.*  
*Reg't Co. 2nd Batt. 1st Reg't*

(Confederate.)

*/*  
Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....  
Burial Records .....  
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....  
C. M. Charges .....  
Descriptive Lists .....  
Discharge Certificates .....  
Enlistment Papers .....

Final Statements .....  
Furloughs or L. of A. ....  
Med. Certificates .....  
Med. Dea. Lists .....  
Orders .....  
Pria. of War Record */* .....  
Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....  
Casualty Sheet .....  
Confinement .....  
Contracts .....  
Death or Effects .....  
Desertion .....  
Discharge from Hosp'l .....  
Discharge from Service .....  
Duty .....

Furlough or L. of A. ....  
Med. Examination .....  
Misc. Information .....  
Pay or Clothing .....  
Personal Reports .....  
Rank .....  
Transfer to Hosp'l .....  
Transportation .....  
.....  
.....

F. Downing  
Ga. C. 2<sup>nd</sup> Bat. Heavy  
Tenn. Legion.

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 17 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *Privat* *John Downing*

of Co C 2<sup>nd</sup> Regt 1<sup>st</sup> Maine Cavalry

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*John Downing*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

17 day of July 1863.

*James Davis* Notary

Reg't

*Indiana*  
IND PAROLING OFFICER

Vol.

*Downing Timothy*

*Co: C*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Downing T.*



*Downs O P*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Downs O'Riley*



700  
Downs. O'Riley

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727931	20
2	5619	21
3	8114	22
4	8237	23
5	8350	24
6	8449	25
7	8538	26
8	8591	27
9	8659	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

*D*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Riley Lowndes,*

*Pl*, Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company.\*

Age *30* years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll  
of the organisation named above.

Roll dated *San Antonio*

*Jan 20*, 1862.

Muster-in to date *Jan 20*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *Jan 4*, 1862.

Where *Tongass*.

By whom *W. H. Kelley*.

Mustered into service:

When \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Where *Near S. Antonio*.

By whom *A. T. Macclint*.

Last paid:

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$*80* 100; equipments, \$*25* 100

Signature *Riley Lowndes*  
*his*  
*m.*

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

*A* Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Billie A. Waul*  
Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company  
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 20 to July 28, 1862*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent.

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F. Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz. dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Kelley*  
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,*  
*Waul's Texas Legion.*

Age *30* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When

Where *Gandy H. Gonzales*, 186

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where *Gandy H. Gonzales*, 186

By whom

last paid: *Macklin*.

By whom *Recd No Pay*, 186

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$*9000*; equipments, \$*3000*

Remarks: *County Id.*

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

*W. H. Scott,*

Copyist.

*Al* Confederate,  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Wiley Downs*  
Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *First muster to Aug. 21, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

*W. H. Scott*

Capitan

Confederate,  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*O Wiley Downs,*  
Co. F, Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Sept 1 Oct*

Enlisted: *Sept 20*, 186*2*

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 8d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Cavalry, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Max. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Scott*

Confederate.

*A*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*O. R. Davis*

*Art*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July + Feby*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *20 July*, 186*2*

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *A. Machin*

Period *Civil War*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *31 Dec*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Carr*



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*(10) Waul's Legion*  
*Capt*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb 28 to May 11, 1864*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 1864*, 1864.

Where *San Antonio*

By whom *Leut. Mechin*

Period *3 years war*

Last paid:

By whom *W. J. Grant*

To what time *Dec 31, 1864*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. Ramsey*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*A. A. Waul*  
*Priv.*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *September*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:  
When *Jan 20*, 186*4*.  
Where *San Antonio*  
By whom *Lieut. Muelken*  
Period *3 years war*  
Last paid:  
By whom *1 Sergeant*  
To what time *Feb 24*, 186*5*.

Present or absent *Present*  
Remarks: *On Pickens at Bear Point*  
*since Oct. 2, 1864*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. A. Ramsey*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Wiley Howell*

*1st*, Co F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.\*

Age *24* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*September*

*1862*, 1862.

Nativity

*Georgia*

Married or single

*Single*

County of residence

*Willie*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at New Orleans and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1902) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Best mark:

*John R. Ramsey*

Copyist

Downs Riley  
Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Downs O'Riley

Downs, S.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Commis, Silas W.

903  
*Downs. William*

Co. *A*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733143
2	3220
3	3664
4	3307
5	3400
6	3472
7	3546
8	50569990
9	570648
10	570106
11	570164
12	733631
13	738556
14	739072
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40

Number of medical cards herein *5*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John D. ...*  
*Co. A,* 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Jan to Feb*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *Apr*, 186*2*.

Where *Houston*

By whom *S. M. Adams*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Apr 30*, 186*3*.

Present or absent

Remarks: *absent without leave*  
*East of the Mississippi River.*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(42)

*A. P. ...*

Copyist.

WAV 23

50733631

101

River since Nov 1, '63  
Dropped from the Roll Jan 1, '64  
by order of Col. Timmons

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Wm. D. D. D.

Co. D, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When Apr 1, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt Drake

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time ment, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

~~Name of man in column of names present~~

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Amstein



D

(CONFEDERATE.)

Tex

W. Donels  
Pvt Co A Hauls Reg Tex

Appears on a

Register

of Payments on Descriptive Lists.

Period of service:

From

1 July

, 1863.

To

3 Oct

, 1863.

When paid

12 Dec

, 1863.

By whom paid

Jno Decker

Amount

\$44

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 79, page 124

G. L. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

William Carter

21, Capt. Samuel Carter's Company.\*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster-in Roll  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Muster-in to date Mar 21, 186

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When Mar 21, 186

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Wm. Carter

Period The war

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

William Court

Priv. { Capt. Sam Carter's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Apr 1, 1862

Houston

Capt Carter

Mastered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Apr 1, 1862

Houston

Capt Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Bounty but no pay

; 1862

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dept. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Winston

(642)

Captain.

(7)  
Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*William Waul*  
\_\_\_\_\_, Capt. Sam Carter's Co., Waul's Legion.\*  
Age *21* years.  
Appears on a

Muster Roll†  
of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Camp near*  
*Levitham July 10, 1862.*

Nativity *Ohio*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Harris*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 29, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 30, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 29, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 1867/4.

Book mark:

*A. B. Martin*

Copy

(Confederate.)

D. *Hamilton*

*M. K. Green*

*1st Maine Regt. Inf.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of *Co. A, 1st Regt. Inf.*

for *Sept. 1, Oct. 1, 1863.*

Enlisted:

When *April 1, 1862.*

Where *Houston, Tex.*

By whom *Capt. Carter*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Green*

To what time *Jan. 1, 1863.*

Present or absent

*absent*

Remarks: *Detachment from*

*Maine's 1st Regt. Inf.*

*Sept. 1, 1862, by*

*order from Eastern*

*has not been heard*

*of since.*

Book mark:

*M. K. Green*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J*

*H. Downs*

*Re*, Co. *A*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

*Dec.*

, 186 *J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

, 186

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*mutual leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant A of the 1st B. Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. Downs*

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*H. Towns*

\_\_\_\_\_, Co. *Q.*, *2* Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

**Regimental Return**  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186*3*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. S. S. S. S.*

(CONFEDERATE.)

*D*

*W. Dawns*

*Prof.*

Appears on a

**Muster Roll**

of detached men belonging to Waul's Texas  
Legion and the 2d Texas Infantry, now on  
duty with the 7th Regiment Texas Infantry.

for *to July 29, 1863*

Station *Enterprise Miss*  
*Roll dated July 29, 1863*

Enlisted:

When *Apr 1* 186 *2*

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt Carter*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid: *Capt Adams*

By whom

To what time *Apr 30* 186 *3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Book mark:

(GPO)

*J. W. Hallman*

Copyright.



(Confederate.)

R. M. Maud's Regiment 2nd.

W. K. Maud's

1st Maud's Regt. 2nd.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of 1st Maud's Regt. 2nd.

for Jan. 2nd, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

April, 1862.

Where

Hampton, Va.

By whom

Capt. Parker

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Maud

To what time

Jan. 2nd, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks:

W. K. Maud's Regt. 2nd.  
his post as guard for  
knapsacks, at nearly  
every day. Has not  
been heard from since.

Book mark:

(643)

W. K. Maud

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

2. Maule's Legion Tex.

M. Moore.

Pat. Maule's Tex. Legion

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of Co. A. 7th Regt. Tex. Inf.

for Nov. & Dec., 1863.

Enlisted:

When April, 1862.

Where Houston, Tex.

By whom Capt. Foster

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Foster

To what time May 31, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Detachment from  
Maule's Tex. Legion  
detained to guard bag-  
gage from Enterprise.  
Has not been heard  
of since.

Book mark:

Confederate  
Shut up your eyes

*Handwritten signature*

2-1

for *July 1861* 1861

for \_\_\_\_\_, 1862

Enlisted: \_\_\_\_\_

When \_\_\_\_\_

When

**Where**

By whom

Period

**Last paid:**

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Remarks: No  
No more paper  
No report to duty with  
the company May 16, 1892

Bank mark:

Copyright

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*William*

*Rick*, Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sgt & Co*, 1864

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company M. Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*A. B. Mustain*

Copy 10.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*M. D. Jones*  
Pvt., Co. A, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Name appears in column*

*Present as in column*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*A. B. Mountain*

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. A, | 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Jan 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *Jan 1st*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *Jan 1st*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *Jan 1st*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Carter's Company; Captain Carter's Company and Company D, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company A, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company H, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Downs, M

Bot. Co. A. Hauls Tex. Inf.

See M. Donels

*Drescher. C.*

**Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.**

**(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)**

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Sergeant / Lieutenant*

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

**Cards filed with**

*Drescher. J. C.*



*Drescher, J. C.*

Co. *B* Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Sergeant* | *Lieutenant*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730040	20
2	30120	21
3	30825	22
4	30262	23
5	30399	24
6	30521	25
7	30642	26
8	30758	27
9	23608	28
10	23557	29
11	38358	30
12	38774	31
13	44274970	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Tex. Inf.*

(Confederate.)

*L*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. S. Dr. H.*  
*W. J.*, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.\*  
Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *April 15*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *March 21*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Wm. W. W.*

Mustered into service:

When *April 15*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Wm. W. W.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. A. Waul*  
1841, Company C, Waul's Legion.\*  
Age 21 years.  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for April 15 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:  
When April 3, 1862  
Where Houston  
By whom

Mustered into service:  
When April 15, 1862  
Where Houston  
By whom J. A. Waul  
Last paid:  
By whom J. A. Waul  
To what time June 30, 1862

Remarks Appointed April 15

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at that time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark;

*Waul's Legion*

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*L. W. Greener*  
1 Sgt. { Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age *21* years.

Appears on a

### Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *June 14*, 1862.

Nativity *German*

Married or single *Single*

Residence *Harris*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company O, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

*Wm Greener*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. M. Jones*  
*Adg.*, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Dec 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Trans-Mississippi*

By whom *Capt J. M. Jones*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *March 15, 1862*

Present or absent *present*

Remarks: *Admitted April 15, 1862*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

**Texas.**

Wm. Co. B. 1 Batt.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named:

for \_\_\_\_\_ named above,

Balloted: \_\_\_\_\_, 1862

When \_\_\_\_\_, 1882  
Where \_\_\_\_\_  
By whom \_\_\_\_\_, 1886

Where *at the*  
By whom *at the*, 186

By whom *Cap. J. M. Drake*  
Period *1901*

Period

Last paid: \_\_\_\_\_ was

By whom *Carl Adams*  
To what time *10*

To what time Adams  
Aug 31  
Present or absent 186

Present or absent *not*, 186

Remarks: Assent Not Itated.

\* This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg, the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Neel's Command Texas Cavalry, some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgwa Dist. of Tex., A. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

Blank mark:

W. W. R. R.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. C. Gresham*  
*Waul's Legion*, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *April*, 1862

Where *Wichita*

By whom *Capt J. M. Gresham*

Period

Last paid:

By whom *Capt J. M. Gresham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. C. Timmons*  
*187*, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y & Feb'y*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *W. C. Timmons*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to them were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*W. C. Potter*



**Waul's Legion. | Texas.**

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above.

for Lucy & Lily, 1884.

**Enlisted:**

When April 1, 1862

## Where

By whom Capt Oratio

Period ..... 3 yrs or was

**Last paid :**

### By whom

To what time ..... , 186 .....

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Provided it proved it to push  
it x x x + all right

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

**Bank mark :**

Wm Potter

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Archer

1st Lt., Co. D, 1st Batt, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

Not dated

, 186

Date of commission

June 1

, 1863.

Remarks:

Absent without

leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Tunmore's 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Wheeler

1st, Co. 15, 1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion of Waul's (2d) Infantry Brigade,  
Slaughter's Division.

Roster dated

Delaware Tex

Jan. 11

, 1864.

Date of election, appointment or promotion,

From Jan 2, 1864.

If appointed, by whom

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilke's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. G. Jeffery

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*C. Drescher* X  
C. Drescher, Co. B, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks: *Withdrew leave*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186.

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Small*

*J*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. G. Frescher*  
2. Lt, Co. B, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*

, 186*9*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

*Present*

Station *Velasco*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Arty. dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Small*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

LD

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Drescher  
Sgt. Co. X

, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.  
Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured

*July 4, 1863*

Remarks:

\* *Duplicate above Co. B.*

Number of rolls

83

(6296)

*J. H. Douglas*  
Capped.

Voucher No. 118

Paid the 4<sup>th</sup> day of November 1863

J. C. Sawyer 3<sup>rd</sup> Lind  
Co. B 1<sup>st</sup> Bat. Heavy Arty, Texas.

From the 1<sup>st</sup> day of August 1863

To the 30<sup>th</sup> day of August 1863

Pay.....\$ 80 — 00

Forage.....

Amount...\$ 80 — 00



The Confederate States of America,

To J. C. Krescher 2<sup>nd</sup> Lieut. Co. B 1<sup>st</sup> Batt. Wm. & Dr.

ON WHAT ACCOUNT.	COMMENCEMENT AND EXPIRATION.		TERM OF SERVICE CHARGED.		PAY PER MONTH.		AMOUNT.		REMARKS.
	From—	To—	Months.	Days.	Dolls.	Cts.	Dolls.	Cts.	
PAY—	1863	1863							
For Myself.....	August 1 <sup>st</sup>	August 31 <sup>st</sup>	1	—	80	00	80	00	Assigned to duty with May Dr. E. Gary 2 <sup>nd</sup> by order May Dr. Maymide Oct 31/3 J. C. Krescher.
For year's service...									
Forage for horses...									

I hereby certify that the foregoing account is accurate and just; that I have not been absent, without leave, during any part of the time charged for; that I have not received pay, forage, or received money in lieu of any part thereof, for any part of the time therein charged; that the horses were actually kept in service and were mustered for the whole of the time charged; that for the whole of the time charged for my staff appointment, I actually and legally held the appointment and did duty in the department; that I have been a commissioned officer for the number of years stated in the charge for every additional five years service; that I am not in arrears with the Confederate States on any account whatsoever; and that the last payment I received was from Capt. W. C. Cooke

and on the 31<sup>st</sup> day of July 1863. I, at the same time, acknowledge that I have received of Major Thompson Harrison Adams this 4<sup>th</sup> day of November 1863, the sum of Eighty dollars, being the amount, in full, of said account.

Pay.....\$

Forage.....

Amount, \$

(Signed Duplicates.)

J. C. Krescher.

2<sup>nd</sup> Lieut. Co. B 1<sup>st</sup> Batt. Wm. & Dr.



293

(No. 57---Officer's Pay Account.)

Paid the 30 day of Nov 1863

J. C. Doescher

2nd Lt Inf O. S.

From the 31 day of August 1863

To the 30 day of Nov 1863

Pay, ..... \$ 240.00

To ..... years' service,

Forage, .....

Amount, ... \$ 240.00

Waul's Legion,  
TEXAS

# The Confederate States of America,

To Dr. J. B. Shaver

Dr.

ON WHAT ACCOUNT.	Commencement and Expiration.		Term of Service Charged.		Pay per Month.		Amount.		REMARKS.
	From	To	Months.	Days.	Dollars.	Cents.	Dollars.	Cents.	
Pay—									
For myself,.....	August 31st	November 30th	3.	—	80.	00	240.	00	Upward to duties on the May 1st 1864
For myself for ..... year's service,									Carry out 9m by Command Major Genl Magnolia
Forage—									
For..... horses,.....									J. B. Shaver
									1st Dec 1864.

I Hereby Certify that the foregoing account is accurate and just; that I have not been absent without leave during any part of the time charged for; that I have not received pay, forage, or received money in lieu of any part thereof, for any part of the time therein charged; that the horses were actually kept in service, and were mustered for the whole of the time charged; that for the whole of the time charged for my staff appointment I actually and legally held the appointment and did duty in the Department; that I have been a commissioned officer for the number of years stated in the charge for every additional five years' service; that I am not in arrears with the Confederate States, on any account whatsoever; and that the last payment I received was from Major J. B. Shaver

August, 1864, and to the thirty first day of November, 1864, the sum of Two hundred and forty 00 Dollars, being the amount, in full, of said account.

Pay,..... 240.00

To..... years' service,

Forage,..... (Signed Duplicates)

Amount,..... 240.00

J. B. Shaver

1st Dec 1864

Voucher No. 188  
(No. 57---Officer's Pay Account.)

Paid the 20<sup>th</sup> day of Aug 1863

to J. E. Drusher  
Infantry U. S.

From the 1<sup>st</sup> day of July 1863

To the 31<sup>st</sup> day of July 1863

Pay, ..... \$ 80 -

To ..... years' service, —

Forage, ..... —

Amount, ..... \$ 80 -

Ward's

Secy.

# The Confederate States;

*Dr. J. L. Underwood, 2nd Lt. 1st Regt. 1st Ala. Inf. Dr.*

ON WHAT ACCOUNT	Commencement and Expiration.		Term of Service Charged.		Pay per Month.		Amount.		REMARKS.
	From	To	Months.	Days.	Dollars.	Cents.	Dollars.	Cents.	
Pay— For myself, .....	<i>July 1<sup>st</sup> 63</i>	<i>July 21<sup>st</sup> 63</i>	<i>1</i>		<i>80</i>	<i>00</i>	<i>80</i>	<i>00</i>	<i>Married at Vicksburg, Mississippi, on the 9th day of July, 1863, by the Federal authorities.</i>
For myself for ..... year's service,									
Forage— For ..... horses, .....									

*\$80.00*

I hereby Certify that the foregoing account is accurate and just; that I have not been absent without leave during any part of the time charged for; that I have not received pay, forage, or received money in lieu of any part thereof, for any part of the time therein charged; that the horses were actually kept in service, and were mustered for the whole of the time charged; that for the whole of the time charged for my staff appointment I actually and legally held the appointment and did duty in the Department; that I have been a commissioned officer for the number of years stated in the charge for every additional five years' service; that I am not in arrears with the

Confederate States, on any account whatsoever; and that the last payment I received was from *Capt. H. B. Adams, A. G. M.*

*Hausli Texas Legion*  
*July 1863*

I, at the same time, acknowledge that I have received of *Capt. H. B. Adams, A. G. M.*

this *twentieth* day of *August* 1863, the sum of *Eighty*

*00* Dollars, being the amount, in full, of said account.

Pay, .....  
To, ..... years' service, ..... (Signed Duplicate)  
Forage, .....  
Amount *80.00*

*J. L. Underwood, 2nd Lt. 1st Regt. 1st Ala. Inf. Dr.*  
*Hausli Texas Legion*

*Arescher, J. C.*  
*2<sup>nd</sup> Lieut. Co. B 1<sup>st</sup> Batt. Heavy Arty 7<sup>th</sup> Legion*  
*Reg't*  
(Confederate.)

*/*  
Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pris. of War Record <i>/</i> .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Desertion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
Duty .....	

J. B. Dresher



VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.  
To ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *John C. Fry*, of Co. *B*, 20 Reg't  
Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—  
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,  
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of  
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores  
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States  
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this  
*John C. Fry* 20 Reg't 9 day of July 1863.

*May* O/210 Vol.  
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

*Dreyer. H.*  
**Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private* | *Private*  
**CARD NUMBERS.**

150735450	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein *6*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also

*Timmons' Tex. Inf.*



Confederate.

D. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*My Dreyer*  
Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 7 Feb*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Aug 6*, 1863.

Where *Barkhausen*

By whom *Col. Sayles*

Period *3 yrs at the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Grisham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. H. Royer*

X 7  
Dromgoole. L. B.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50728024	20
2	8118	21
3	8658	22
4	8238	23
5	8351	24
6	8450	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Steel's Command Texas Cav

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*L. B. Hancock,*  
Capt. Wm. H. Kelley's Company  
Texas Mounted Volunteers.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 20 to Feb. 28*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

*31<sup>st</sup> Jan*, 1862.

Where

*San Antonio.*

By whom

*Wm. H. Kelley.*

Period

*12 mos.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

*Present.*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Kelley*

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*L. G. Longworth*

*Oct* Capt. T. M. Harwood's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *20* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

*May 3*  
*L. G.*  
*Kelley.*

, 186

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

*May 31*  
*L. G.*  
*Major.*

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

*Rec'd No pay.*

, 186

Valuation of horse, \$ 100. equipments, \$ 100

Remarks: *County Co.*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Hardesty*

1862.

Copyin

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*L. P. Waul*

*Co.*, Co. F, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.\*

Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated *Memphis*

*July 10, 1862.*

Nativity *Mississippi*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Gonzales*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1863,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

(650)

*J. A. Ramsey*

Copy

*L* Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.  
*L. B. Dromgoole,*  
*Prvt*, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above

for *Sept - Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

*A*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*L. B. Longmole.*

*Port*....., Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

*First Muster to Aug. 31, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When *Jan. 31*, 186

Where *San Antonio*;

By whom *Capt. Kelley*.

Period

Last paid:

By whom *County Paid*.

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 3d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 26, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. Bar, Scott*

Copyright.

Confederate.

A

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. B. Drumgoole, \*

1st, Co. F, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion. \*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for James Teby, 1863

Enlisted:

When 31' Jan'y, 1862

Where San Antonio

By whom Mayor

Period 3 yrs or war,

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams.

To what time 31' Dec, 186

Present or absent Present,

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Kelley's Company, Texas Mounted Volunteers; Captain Harwood's Company and Company F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was temporarily attached to 2d (Yager's) Battalion Texas Cavalry in the early part of 1862. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

ink mark:

W. H. Carr, Sec'y

Copyist.



CONFEDERATE

Statement of Service Reference Slip.

Texas Com. of Pensions  
(Source of communication.)

Leroy Dromgoole

(Name.)  
Co. F, Willis' Battn

Wahl's Legion. Transferred  
to Col. McCulloch's 2d Mo.

L. O. Dromgoole (also  
borne as Dromgool and  
Drumgoole) Private,  
Co. F, Cav. Battn, Waul's  
Texas Legion.

Enl. Jan. 31, 1862.

Jan. & Feb., 1863 roll, last  
on which borne, present.

Sub. rolls on file Feb 28 to  
May 14, 1864 and Sept & Oct, 1864.

(After the fall of Vicksburg  
the Cav. Battn served east of  
the Miss Riv. & still retained  
the name of Waul's Legion  
but it was also known as

Willis' Batta Texas Cav.  
Some of the men who had  
become separated from their  
Command and were serving  
in the Trans-Miss. Dept.  
were organized in 1864 into  
Steele's Command Texas Cav.)

No rolls or file for Steele's  
Command Tex. Cav.

Return for Sept, 1864 shows:  
L. Drongool, Pvt, Co D,  
Transferred to Willis' Cav.  
Batta East of the Miss.  
Sept. 11, -

Not found on the rolls of  
the 2 Reg't Mo. Cav.  
(Col. Robert McCulloch)  
not found as Leroy Drongool.  
No pr. of war record found.

6/4/15

305

F.V.V.

N.F.L.  
m&R

CYE &c.

Nothing additional found

65-  
102

Hady

June 7, 1915.

Respectfully returned to the  
Commissioner of Pensions,  
State of Texas, Austin.

J.B.N.  
C.V.

The records show that L. E. Drongool (name not borne as Leroy Drongool), surname also borne as Drongool and Drungool, private, Co. F, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, C.S.A., enlisted January 21, 1862. On the company roll for January and February, 1862, last on which his name is borne, he was reported present. The records also show that Waul's Texas Legion was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry, C.S.A., and that in 1864 some of the men who had become separated from their command after the fall of Vicksburg July 4, 1863, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department were organized into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry, C.S.A. There are no rolls of the last mentioned organization on file in this office, but on the regimental return of the organization for the month of September, 1864, one L. Drongool, a private of Company B, was reported "Transferred to Willis' Cav. Batta. East of the Miss. Sept. 11, ----." No further record of him has been found, nor has his name been found on the rolls, on file in this office, of the 2d Regiment Missouri Cavalry (Colonel Robert McCulloch), C.S.A.

Form No. 124-A.G.O.  
Ed. May 6-15-210,100.

H. H. Hamill  
The Adjutant General.

*Drum* -

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

<i>150737934</i>	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Drum*  
*Co. F*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

*wagon guard*

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

708-a  
Drumgoole, L. B.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Drumgoole, L. B.

909  
Dtinede, John

Co. S, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

CARD NUMBERS.

1	47245081	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Write nothing above this line

Roll 2, sheet 2,  
P of W forwarded for  
exchange by Pro. Mar.  
Holly Springs, Miss Dec. 22/62.

1. John L. Stinede  
Co. C. 11th Tex. Legion

Nothing added found

(Confederate.)

D Maul's Legion Texas.

John Otine de.  
Co. C Maul's Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated *not dated*  
....., 186 ..

Remarks: .....

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

2; sheet 2

(6396)

J. T. Hurley

Copyist.



*Duckworth James*

Co. *H*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	44238133	20	
2		21	
3		22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein *6*

Number of personal papers herein *6*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

*D*

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, | **Texas.**  
Waul's Legion.

*James Buchanan*  
*Put*, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Bellville Texas*

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of roll:

**55**

(6896)

*C. E. McLaughlin*  
Copyright.

117  
Ducross, J. R.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Captain | Captain  
CARD NUMBERS.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20

21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40

Reference Envelope

Number of medical cards herein.....

Number of personal papers herein.....

BOOK MARK:

See also J. R. Ducross, C. S.  
Zouave Battalion, La.

✓  
911  
*Dugat. H. S.*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735983	20
2	6100	21
3	6218	22
4	63221	23
5	6424	24
6	6516	25
7	7648	26
8	7967	27
9	8849	28
10	44275196	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *6*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Tex. Inf*  
*9 (Nichols) Tex. Inf*

(Confederate.)

2

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. S. Ingraham

Rank

{ Capt. James Wrigley's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Dec. 10, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley.

Mustered into service:

When Reenlisted & term, 1862.

Where extended for the war.

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Lt. J. L. McKee.

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty paid Duels States 210

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(143)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

U. S. Dugal

Put: Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July + Aug, 1862

Enlisted:

When Dec. 10, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKenn

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent absent.

Remarks: Absent on sick (over)

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, 1862, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. S. Dugat

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When Dec. 10, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

7

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. C. Fugate

Priv., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When Dec. 10, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(442)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. L. Ingham*

Pub., Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb.

Enlisted: , 1863.

When

Where Dec. 10, 1861.

By whom Capt. Hrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

*J. A. Ingham*

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

D

M. S. Dugat

Put

Co. F,

{ 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for

Jan. & Feb.

Enlisted:

, 1864.

When

Dec. 10

, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom J. H. Grisham

To what time

Dec. 31

, 1863.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*H. S. Dugan*  
Capt, Co. B,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

*July*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*21 at Liberty 20 days*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Rowley*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Regat*  
*Det. Co. B.*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick from Aug 17*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Hooley*

*S*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*H. S. Dugat*  
*Pl*, Co. *F*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.  
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*As taken from Col Luckett*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and Company B of the 1st Infantry Battalion. The 2d Texas Field Battery and the 1st Texas Field Battery were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. S. Sumrell*

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*D. M. Legat*  
*2nd*, Co., 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.  
Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6396)

*Tharion*

Copy.

*Sugar M. S.*

*Regt., Co. D. 2nd Batt. Heavy Arty*  
Reg't

(Confederate.)

*/*  
Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....  
Burial Records .....  
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....  
C. M. Charges .....  
Descriptive Lists .....  
Discharge Certificates .....  
Enlistment Papers .....

Final Statements .....  
Furloughs or L. of A. ....  
Med. Certificates .....  
Med. Den. Lists .....  
Orders .....  
Pria. of War Record */* .....  
Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....  
Casualty Sheet .....  
Confinement .....  
Contracts .....  
Death or Effects .....  
Desertion .....  
Discharge from Hosp'l .....  
Discharge from Service .....  
Duty .....

Furlough or L. of A. ....  
Med. Examination .....  
Misc. Information .....  
Pay or Clothing .....  
Personal Reports .....  
Rank .....  
Transfer to Hosp'l .....  
Transportation .....

W. S. Dugan



VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 29<sup>th</sup>..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *W. D. Knight*, Private of Co. H 2<sup>nd</sup> Regt. Ark. Inf. in  
Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton,  
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,  
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of  
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores  
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States  
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*W. D. Knight*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

*One's* 20 Regt Vols.  
*Amey* AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Dumas S. H.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dennis, Silas H.

914

Dumont William, H. H.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	507215564	20
2	5654	21
3	5745	22
4	5833	23
5	5919	24
6	6004	25
7	6090	26
8	6379	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also K Mc Culloch's Tex. Cav.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John H. Waul*  
Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*7*!

Enrolled:

When *May*, 186*7*.

Where *Fort Worth*.

By whom *B. F. Weeks*.

Mustered into service:

When *May*, 186*7*.

Where *Fort Worth*.

By whom *B. F. Weeks*.

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay*.

To what time *July 1*, 186*7*.

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*.

Remarks *Abent sick leave till July 1*.

\*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCalloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C, the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and became Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*John H. Waul*

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*William A. V. Waul*

*Det.*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hires' Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*William H. ...*

*Capt.*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 1st*, 186*2*

Where *Goodyear*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. D. Hunt*

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

*Carl*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

## Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for Jan 1 1883, 1883.

When May 8, 186

Where *Amzales*

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period during the war

Last paid: 11/2

By whom... *H. B. Adams*

To what time..... Dec 31, 188

Present or absent. Present

Remarks: ..

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 38, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

**Book mark :**

1042

Copyright

(Confederate.)

*M* | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

*J. D. Hunt*

*Det.*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for *March 11th*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*3*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:  
By whom *Capt. R. B. Adams*

To what time *Feb. 28*, 186*4*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. D. Hunt*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*2nd Regiment*  
*1st*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*M. H. H. Lammont*  
Det., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 5 Aug*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Evangelist*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Paul*

To what time *June 30*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Present sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

Copy.

(Confederate.)

*all*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. H. G. Belmont*

*Capt.* { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age *20* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*not dated*, 186 .

Nativity

*La*

Married or single

*Single*

County of residence

*Orange*

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

(CONFEDERATE)

William Dumont

Cav. Battery, 1st

Tex. Legion

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for pay

for

186

Date Mar 31, 1863.

Occupation

thamster

PERIOD OF SERVICE:

From

4

186

To

186

Months

Days

47

Rate of pay 25 d

Signature

Remarks:

Roll No.

MYRPH

Copyist.

✓ 915  
*Dunbar. Y. Co*

Co. *B* **Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

<i>150734388</i>	20
<i>3750</i>	21
<i>3855</i>	22
<i>3970</i>	23
<i>41156</i>	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK:

See also *12 Tex. Inf.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*W. L. Kinnear*

, Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 24 years.

Appears on a

### Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*June 24*, 1862.

Nativity

*W. L.*

Married or single

*Single*

County of residence

*Franklin*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 71474.

Book part:

*W. W. Zeeh*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*L. D. Bradley's*  
Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlisted 1 June 1862*

Enrolled:

When *May*, 1862

Where *Waul's*

By whom *Capt. P. R. R.*

Mustered into service:

When , 186

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 186

Remarks: *Enlisted 1 June 1862*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mch:

MAY 29

50733750

1912

For Nav. Bureau  
don't pay



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Waul's Legion*

*Waul's*, Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1, 1861*

Enlisted:

When *May 10*, 1861

Where *Wairfield*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *3 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay was paid*

To what time *October 1, 1861*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1861, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Waul's Legion*  
S. D., Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Mar. 1st*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *1 year*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. P. Alderson*

To what time *May 1st*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 32, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*W. L. Rumbarger*

*Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. 10, 1862.*

Enlisted:

When *May 10, 1862*

Where *Waul's Field*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Eldam*

To what time *Oct. 10, 1864*

Present or absent

Remarks: *Waul's Texas Legion  
Miss. Dec. 10, 1862*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

776  
Dunnegan J. H.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dunnegan J. H.

*Dunham B*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Corporal Sergeant*

REFERENCE SLIP

Cards filed with

*Dunham T. B.*

Dunham T B

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dunham T. B.

*Dunman* -

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Dunnam J. J.*

X

920  
Dunn George L.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	150728913	20
2	8991	21
3	91070	22
4	9130	23
5	9190	24
6	9258	25
7	37044	26
8	37258	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also



(Confederate.)

*D*

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Elect to Muster*

*Prof* } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
Waul's Legion Texas Volunteers.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30* 1862.

Enrolled:

When *April 17* 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Hogue*

Mustered into service:

When *April 17* 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *Hogue*

Last paid

By whom *County*

To what time *but no pay* 186

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

*J. Morris*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*A. H. Davis*

*Post*, Co. B, Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 15 to July 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

*May 14*, 1862.

Where

*Houston*

By whom

*S. J. Hogue*

Period

*W. H.*

Last paid:

By whom

*A. H. Davis*

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks

*Sick in Hospital at  
Houston*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 22, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*J. H. Davis*

1862.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*G. J. Adams*  
*Co. B,*

Appears on

Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks: *Admitted to Hospital* (over)  
*Oct 14. 1862*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Horne's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

*Waul's Legion*

MAY 23

50729070

1912

+ Name appears in column of names  
present cancelled

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Pvt*, Co. B, { Light Artillery,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

*April 14*, 1862.

Where

*Houston*

By whom

*J. J. Morgan*

Period

*3 yrs or war*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt W. Adams*

To what time

*Aug 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks

*Sent to Hospital at Hockley Springs Oct 14, 1862*

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. H. Morris*

9

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*E. T. Linn*

*Priv*

, Co. B,

Light Artillery,

Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan 4 1862* 1862.

Enlisted:

When

*April 14*, 1862.

Where

*Corrington*

By whom

*Capt. Hogue*

Period

*11 mo*

Last paid:

By whom

*Asst. Adj. Gen.*

To what time

*May 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

*Sent to Hospital Kelly Springs Oct 14. 1862*

This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company G of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*Private*

*J. L. Morris*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*B. J. Hogue*  
24 } Capt. B. J. Hogue's Company,  
Waul's Legion Volunteers.

Age *40* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*Not dated*, 186

Nativity *Texas*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Parris*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hogue's Company, Waul's Texas Legion Volunteers; Company G, Waul's Texas Legion, Infantry; and Company B, Artillery Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Stuel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(1860)

*Parris*  
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*John A. Waul*  
*Co. B, 1st Regt.,* Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*4*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186*4*.

Place \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Hospital, Houston*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. W. Love*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Geo. L. Love*  
*Return*, Co. *L*, *Waul's Legion*.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Hospital Houston*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

D. L. A. Texas

G. T. Dunn  
Put Co B, 2 Texas Light Art

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas Hospital,  
at Auburn, Ala.,

for Dec 31, 1863 to June 30, 1864.  
dated June 30, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Apr 14, 1862

Where Houston, Tex.

By whom Capt Haykel?

Period 2 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Lecker

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks: Has extra duty pay  
he him as look from  
Jan 1, '64 to June 30, '64  
45.50

Name appears in local Names Pres  
at as G. T. Dunn,

Check mark:

L. Barton

(CONFEDERATE.)

D. W. Sauls Legion Tex.

George Ann

Det. Capt. Irigoyen Co. W. Sauls Legion

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,  
Houston, Texas.

Disease Diarrhoea ch. Rubra

Admitted June 10, 1862

Returned to duty Aug. 19, 1862

Discharged from service, 1862

Deserted, 1862

Furloughed, 1862

Died, 1862

Remarks: Transf. to Little Rock,  
At his house, the Keys, close to  
N.O. Reps

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 88

H. A. Johnson

(CONFEDERATE.)

L 2 Reg. Tex.

C. J. Dunn  
Private B 2 Tex Reg.

Appears on

**Hospital Muster Roll**

of **Texas General Hospital,**  
at **Quitman, Miss.,**  
for Nov. & Dec., 1863.  
dated Dec. 31, 1863.

Enlisted:  
When Apr. 14, 1862.  
Where Houston Tex.  
By whom Capt. Hoge  
Period War

Attached to Hospital:  
When March 20, 1863.  
How employed Butcher

Last paid:  
By whom Capt. Ford  
To what time Oct. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present  
Remarks:

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

D 1 2 Reg Arty Tex.

G J Dunn  
Co B 2 Tex Reg Arty

Appears on

**Hospital Muster Roll**

of Texas General Hospital,  
at Quitman, Miss.,  
for Nov. & Dec., 1863.  
Dated Dec 31, 1863.

Enlisted:  
When Apr. 14, 1862.  
Where Houston Tex.  
By whom Capt Houze  
Period War

Attached to Hospital:  
When Mich 20, 1863.  
How employed Butcher

Last paid:  
By whom Capt Dicker  
To what time Oct 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present  
Remarks:

Book mark:

Greene

(CONFEDERATE.)

D 2nd Regt. Tex.

G. T. Dunn  
Pvt. B 2nd Regt. Tex.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,  
at Quitman, Miss.,

for Sept. & Oct., 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 14, 1862.

Where Houston, Tex.

By whom Capt. George

Period War

Attached to Hospital:

When Nov. 20, 1863.

How employed Nurse

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Dicker

To what time Aug. 31, 1864.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

D  
2 Reg. 1 Tex  
G. J. Quinn  
Co. A 2 Tex. Reg.  
Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of  
at  
for  
Texas General Hospital,  
Quitman, Miss.,  
June 30 to Oct 31, 1863.

Enlisted:  
When  
Where  
By whom  
Period  
Apr. 14, 1862.  
Houston Tex  
Capt. Hogue  
War

Attached to Hospital:  
When  
How employed  
7 Mch. 20, 1863.  
Hl. Cook

Last paid:  
By whom  
To what time  
, 186

Present or absent  
Remarks:  
Present

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

D 1

Tex.

G. J. Dunn  
Priv. Co. B 2 Tex Reg Art'y.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,  
at Quitman, Miss.,

for Apr. 30 to Aug. 31, 1863.  
dated Aug. 28, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 14, 1862.

Where Houston Tex.

By whom Capt. Hogue

Period 71 d.

Attached to Hospital:

When , 186

How employed

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Decker

To what time Feb. 28, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Book mark:



(CONFEDERATE.)

D 1 2 Reg 1 Tex.  
G T Lane  
Col Co. B 2 Reg 1 Tex.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,  
at Quitman, Miss.,  
for May & June, 1863.  
dated June 30 1863.  
Enlisted:  
When Sept 14, 1862.  
Where Houston Tex.  
By whom Lt Hogue  
Period Mar

Attached to Hospital:

When Mar 21, 1863.  
How employed Cook

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

B  
A Reg. Abt. Tax.

Appears on

of Texas General Hospital,  
at Quitman, Miss.,

Dated Apr 30, 1863

When Apr. 14, 1862.

By whom Capt. Hooper

Period 11-12-13-14-15-16-17-18-19-20-21-22-23-24-25-26-27-28-29-30-31-32-33-34-35-36-37-38-39-40-41-42-43-44-45-46-47-48-49-50-51-52-53-54-55-56-57-58-59-60-61-62-63-64-65-66-67-68-69-70-71-72-73-74-75-76-77-78-79-80-81-82-83-84-85-86-87-88-89-90-91-92-93-94-95-96-97-98-99-100-101-102-103-104-105-106-107-108-109-110-111-112-113-114-115-116-117-118-119-120-121-122-123-124-125-126-127-128-129-130-131-132-133-134-135-136-137-138-139-140-141-142-143-144-145-146-147-148-149-150-151-152-153-154-155-156-157-158-159-160-161-162-163-164-165-166-167-168-169-170-171-172-173-174-175-176-177-178-179-180-181-182-183-184-185-186-187-188-189-190-191-192-193-194-195-196-197-198-199-200-201-202-203-204-205-206-207-208-209-210-211-212-213-214-215-216-217-218-219-220-221-222-223-224-225-226-227-228-229-230-231-232-233-234-235-236-237-238-239-240-241-242-243-244-245-246-247-248-249-250-251-252-253-254-255-256-257-258-259-260-261-262-263-264-265-266-267-268-269-270-271-272-273-274-275-276-277-278-279-280-281-282-283-284-285-286-287-288-289-290-291-292-293-294-295-296-297-298-299-300-301-302-303-304-305-306-307-308-309-310-311-312-313-314-315-316-317-318-319-320-321-322-323-324-325-326-327-328-329-330-331-332-333-334-335-336-337-338-339-340-341-342-343-344-345-346-347-348-349-350-351-352-353-354-355-356-357-358-359-360-361-362-363-364-365-366-367-368-369-370-371-372-373-374-375-376-377-378-379-380-381-382-383-384-385-386-387-388-389-390-391-392-393-394-395-396-397-398-399-400-401-402-403-404-405-406-407-408-409-410-411-412-413-414-415-416-417-418-419-420-421-422-423-424-425-426-427-428-429-430-431-432-433-434-435-436-437-438-439-440-441-442-443-444-445-446-447-448-449-450-451-452-453-454-455-456-457-458-459-460-461-462-463-464-465-466-467-468-469-470-471-472-473-474-475-476-477-478-479-480-481-482-483-484-485-486-487-488-489-490-491-492-493-494-495-496-497-498-499-500-501-502-503-504-505-506-507-508-509-510-511-512-513-514-515-516-517-518-519-520-521-522-523-524-525-526-527-528-529-530-531-532-533-534-535-536-537-538-539-540-541-542-543-544-545-546-547-548-549-550-551-552-553-554-555-556-557-558-559-560-561-562-563-564-565-566-567-568-569-570-571-572-573-574-575-576-577-578-579-580-581-582-583-584-585-586-587-588-589-590-591-592-593-594-595-596-597-598-599-600-601-602-603-604-605-606-607-608-609-610-611-612-613-614-615-616-617-618-619-620-621-622-623-624-625-626-627-628-629-630-631-632-633-634-635-636-637-638-639-640-641-642-643-644-645-646-647-648-649-650-651-652-653-654-655-656-657-658-659-660-661-662-663-664-665-666-667-668-669-670-671-672-673-674-675-676-677-678-679-680-681-682-683-684-685-686-687-688-689-690-691-692-693-694-695-696-697-698-699-700-701-702-703-704-705-706-707-708-709-710-711-712-713-714-715-716-717-718-719-720-721-722-723-724-725-726-727-728-729-730-731-732-733-734-735-736-737-738-739-740-741-742-743-744-745-746-747-748-749-750-751-752-753-754-755-756-757-758-759-760-761-762-763-764-765-766-767-768-769-770-771-772-773-774-775-776-777-778-779-780-781-782-783-784-785-786-787-788-789-790-791-792-793-794-795-796-797-798-799-800-801-802-803-804-805-806-807-808-809-810-811-812-813-814-815-816-817-818-819-820-821-822-823-824-825-826-827-828-829-830-831-832-833-834-835-836-837-838-839-840-841-842-843-844-845-846-847-848-849-850-851-852-853-854-855-856-857-858-859-860-861-862-863-864-865-866-867-868-869-870-871-872-873-874-875-876-877-878-879-880-881-882-883-884-885-886-887-888-889-890-891-892-893-894-895-896-897-898-899-900-901-902-903-904-905-906-907-908-909-910-911-912-913-914-915-916-917-918-919-920-921-922-923-924-925-926-927-928-929-930-931-932-933-934-935-936-937-938-939-940-941-942-943-944-945-946-947-948-949-950-951-952-953-954-955-956-957-958-959-960-961-962-963-964-965-966-967-968-969-970-971-972-973-974-975-976-977-978-979-980-981-982-983-984-985-986-987-988-989-990-991-992-993-994-995-996-997-998-999-1000-1001-1002-1003-1004-1005-1006-1007-1008-1009-1010-1011-1012-1013-1014-1015-1016-1017-1018-1019-1020-1021-1022-1023-1024-1025-1026-1027-1028-1029-1030-1031-1032-1033-1034-1035-1036-1037-1038-1039-1040-1041-1042-1043-1044-10

When Nov. 6, 1862.

How employed... *Cook*

Last paid: 6 1 12 1

By whom Capt. Decker

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: Present

**Book mark :** \_\_\_\_\_

*J. S. B.*

(CONFEDERATE.)

*L. J. Dunn*  
*Co. 2 Tex. Reg.*

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,  
at Quitman, Miss.,  
for *Mich. & Apr.*, 1863.  
*dated Sept. 30, 1863.*  
Enlisted  
When *Sept. 14*, 1862.  
Where *Houston Tex.*  
By whom *Lt. Hayne*  
Period *War*

Attached to Hospital:  
When *Mich. 2*, 1862.  
How employed *Cook*  
Last paid  
By whom  
To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*  
Remarks

Book mark

(CONFEDERATE.)

2 2 Reg. 1 Tex.  
P. L. D. 1862  
P. L. D. 1862 Tex. Reg. Inf.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,  
at Quitman, Miss.,  
for Feb 7 to 28, 1863.  
dated Feb 28, 1863.

Enlisted:  
When April 14, 1862.  
Where Houston Tex.  
By whom Capt. Hogue  
Period Mar

Attached to Hospital:  
When Nov. 6, 1862.  
How employed

Last paid:  
By whom Capt. Decker  
To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present  
Remarks: Present  
Name appears in col. of Roll  
Payment as G. J. D. 1862.  
Book mark:

(CONFEDERATE.)

D 1 2 Reg 1 Tex.

G. F. Dunn  
Pvt. Co. B 2 Tex Reg Inf.

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Texas General Hospital,  
at Quitman, Miss.,  
for Dec 23, 1862 to Feb. 7, 1863.

Enlisted:

When Sept 14, 1861.

Where Houston Tex.

By whom Lt. Hogue

Period War

Attached to Hospital:

When , 186 .

How employed

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Dicker

To what time Aug. 31, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present  
\* Name appears in col. of Recd  
Payment as G. F. Dunn.

Book mark:

(etc)

J. E. Seabir

(CONFEDERATE)

Waulb Tax Legn  
2

D

Tex

G. T. Dunn

Pr. Co B, 2 Tex. Leg. Art.

Appears on a  
RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for ..... 1 or ..... , 186 .

Date of issue ..... 1/21/64 ..... , 186 .

Signature G. Tunis

Remarks:

Roll No. .... 353

Greene

Copyist.

927  
Dunn G. F.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dunn George F.

*Dunn J D*

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Dunn George T.*



422  
Dunnam, J. B.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Sergeant

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dunnam, J. B.

X

*Dunnam J. J.*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735989	20
2	6105	21
3	6222	22
4	6326	23
5	6428	24
6	6518	25
7	7972	26
8	44275213	27
9	50737422	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *9*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Tex. Inf.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Dunnarn  
Pvt. } Capt. James Wrigley's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 11 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley.

Mustered into service:

When May 15, 1862.

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty paid

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pub. J. J. Dunnam

Appears on Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for July & Aug., 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where Liberty May 15, 1862

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Absent on sick

\*This company was successively designated as (over)  
Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as  
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as  
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th  
(Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became  
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.  
But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
H. Men and Artn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(662)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

MAY 25.

50736105

1912.

leave. Aug. 17. 30 days

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

D

Post: J. J. Dammann  
Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. + Oct. 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent.

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, and then Company D, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(Confederate.)

S

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Dunnam  
Capt., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Nov. & Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 15, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Krigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642) J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J J Dunnam  
Pvt., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 15, 1862

Where Liberty

By whom Capt. Whigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: On extra duty

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Whigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J A Ingraham

Copyist.



63.417

50736428

1912.

*Feb. 23-63. Sp. Or. N<sup>e</sup>*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pvt. J. J. Dinnam

Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for Jan. 1 Feb.

Enlisted: May 15, 1864

When

Where Liberty, May 15, 1862

By whom Capt. Kringley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom J. H. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain  
Wright's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as  
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some  
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th  
(Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became  
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Tex.,  
Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copies.

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

Summary<sup>x</sup>

W. H. C. B., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Appears on **Regimental Return**  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

## Station...

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186 .

Place .....

Remarks:

**Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:**

**Absent, enlisted men accounted for:**

Sick for Aug. 17

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Keefe's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Ж.А. Назар

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Pvt. Dennard*  
*Co. 4*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Place \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*JW Love*

Confederate.

2 Battalion.  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*al.*

*C. L. Cunnam,*  
*Plt., Co. C, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

84

(6895)

*Tharion*

Copyist.

*Sumner, J. J.*

*Reg't, Co. D 2<sup>nd</sup> Batta* *Naval Reg't* *1<sup>st</sup> Division*

(Confederate.)

*/*  
Inclusures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pria. of War Record .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Desertion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
.....	.....
.....	.....

J. J. Duman

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 7<sup>th</sup> 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. J. Munnam Private of Co. H 2<sup>nd</sup> Reg't Iowa Inf. in  
Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pen-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,  
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of  
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores  
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States  
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

J. J. Munnam

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 7 day of July 1863.

Wm. H. May 2<sup>nd</sup> Reg't Ohio Vols.  
AND PAROLLING OFFICER.



X  
725  
Dunham T. B.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Sergeant  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735958
2	6076
3	6193
4	6297
5	6398
6	6495
7	8753
8	8909
9	44275179
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also T. B. Dunham Timmons's  
Tex. Inf.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*P. Lunn*  
2<sup>nd</sup> Corp. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Nov. 6, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When Reenlisted & term, 1862.

Where extended for the same

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Lt. J. L. McKen

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Remarks: Appointed June 6-67. Bounty

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Hico's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Moxt. and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright

Confederate.

1

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. B. Dunnam

Corpl., Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion \*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug. 1862

Enlisted:

When Nov. 6, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom James H. Wrigley

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Lt. McKee

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Appointed June 6 - 62.

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion crossed east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Max and Arts, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. A. Ingraham

Copy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. B. Funnam  
5 Sergh. Co. F, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Sept. + Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When

Nov. 6, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt. Hrigley

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent:

Present

Remarks:

Promoted to 5 Sergh.  
(over)

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as  
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some  
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th  
(Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became  
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(1862) J. A. Ingraham  
Copyist.

50736103

50736103

50736103

Oct. 6-1862. from 2 Corp.

(Confederate.)

D

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. B. Dunnham.

4 Lt., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When Nov. 6, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Wrigley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643)

J. A. Ingraham

Copies.

(Confederate.)

2

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. B. Lunnman

3. Sergt; Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb.

Enlisted: , 1863.

When

Nov. 6

, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Krigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time

Dec. 31

, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Promoted to 3 Sergt.

\*This company was successively designated as Company  
Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as  
Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some  
of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th  
(Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became  
Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,  
Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

50736398

1912.

Feb. 27-63. Sp. Or. No. \*

\* Roll torn



(Confederate.)

L

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

T. B. Lunnarn

2. Srgt Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1864

Enlisted:

When Nov. 6, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Hrigley

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams.

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: Abs. sick in Hosp.

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(642)

Copyist.

at Liberty Nov. 24-63.  
Promoted 2 Sergeant.

MAY 29.

50736495

1912.

*J*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*B. Sunham* X

Co. *F*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186 *2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*about 200*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. C. Small*

(Confederate.)

*J*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. B. Junham* X

*Co. T*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*about six*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hieel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*O. J. Dunall*

Confederate.)

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*2nd*  
*R. Durram, X*  
*1st, Co. 1*, 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated, *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(8946)

*J. H. Martin*

Approved

*Sumnam, D. B.*  
*Supt. Co. D 2<sup>nd</sup> Batt. Va. Inf. Regt.*

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards  
Burial Records  
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge  
C. M. Charges  
Descriptive Lists  
Discharge Certificates  
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements  
Furloughs or L. of A.  
Med. Certificates  
Med. Den. Lists  
Orders  
Pria. of War Record  
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Property

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. B. Durnan.

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:  
I, R. B. Mansau, Sergeant Co. F. 7<sup>th</sup> Mass. of Reg't Nash's Twa. Light  
Batt., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,  
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said  
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath——  
that I will not bear arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1863.

Sworn to and Subscribed before me this 20 day of Oct. 1900 Vol. 10

*Irish* AND PAROLING OFFICER.



*Dunnegan, J. H.*

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734392	20
2	3754	21
3	3859	22
4	3974	23
5	4086	24
6	4196	25
7	4296	26
8	44275132	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *9*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *J. W. Dunnigan, Tim-*  
*mons' Tex. Inf.*  
*12 Tex. Inf.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. W. Kinnaman

Age 25 years, Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 16, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department in 1892) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

W. W. Kinnaman  
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*L. D. Bradley*  
Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enrolled June 29 1862*

Enrolled:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where *Waul's*

By whom *L. D. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When *June 16*, 1862.

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *June 16*, 1862.

Remarks: *Enrolled & Mustered*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark *1000*

MAY 29.

50733754

1912.

of War. Monthly  
pt. but no part.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. M. Cunningham*  
Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Aug. 11, 1862*

Enlisted:

When

*Aug. 11*, 186

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

*Oct. 11*, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Cunningham  
Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was now known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were working in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mexico, dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book number

(148)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Cunningham,  
Sgt., Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Nov. 11, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Feb. 10, 1862.

Where Springfield

By whom Capt. Beck.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1861 into Hines' Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. W. Dunryan

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1 1863.

Enlisted:

When Dec. 16, 1862.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. P. C. C.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. C. C. C.

To what time Dec. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

1842)

M. W. Spelman  
Copyist.



Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan 1 1864

Enlisted: Feb 16, 1864

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 24, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. L. Garrison,*  
*Pat*, Co. *C*, 2 Batt't, Waul's Texas Legion.  
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 186*3*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

84

(6896)

*Marin*

Copied.

*Aunean, J. N.*  
*Priv., Co. B 2<sup>nd</sup> Batt. Heavy Arty in*  
*Reg't Mass.*  
(Confederate.)

*1*  
Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Dec. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pris. of War Record <i>1</i> .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Desertion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
.....	.....
.....	.....

J. W. Dunegean

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9<sup>th</sup> 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I J. W. Deane <sup>Private</sup> of Co. B. 2<sup>nd</sup> <sup>Reg't</sup> Mass. Legion  
Vol., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military  
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate  
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or  
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United  
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Attest

G. L. Bradley, Capt.

Co. B. W. L. L.

J. W. Deane  
mark

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1863.

John A. [unclear] <sup>Reg't</sup> Ohio Vol.,  
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER.

*Dunnigan, J. H.*

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

*Dunnigan, J. H.*

*Dupree John. S*

Co. *B*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Corporal*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	507343911
2	3756
3	3860
4	3975
5	4062
6	4174
7	7929
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age 22 years.  
Appears on a

Muster Roll†  
of the organization named above.  
Roll dated

Nativity June 24, 1862.

Married or single

County of residence

Remarks:

Married

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

W. H. Jackson  
Copyist



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Waul's Legion*  
} Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age . . . years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment* *1 June 29*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *May 5*, 1862.

Where *Springfield*

By whom *Capt. L. D. Bradley*

Mastered into service:

When *May 5*, 1862.

Where *Springfield*

By whom *Capt. L. D. Bradley*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *March 25*, 1864.

Remarks: *Enlistment for 1 year*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Captain Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, though it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Aztn., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John R. Raper*

*John R. Raper*, Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to May 21*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Fairfield*

By whom *Capt. R. Bradley*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from*

To what time *interim*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate

Waul's Legion

Texas

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Cavalry, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in May, 1862, and then consisted of six companies, each of two companies, and two Infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Colonel Waul in October, 1862, and then consisted of six companies, each of two companies, and two Infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Colonel Waul in October, 1862, and then consisted of six companies, each of two companies, and two Infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.

Rank mark

Waul's Legion  
Company

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*John D. Kuyper*  
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Nov. 1861*, 1861.

Enlisted: *May 1861*, 1861.

When *May 1861*, 1861.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid: *May 1861*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *Oct. 1861*, 1861.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Recruited by Waul*

*Nov. 1861*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Waul's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: *Waul's Legion*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. K. Raper*  
2d Inf. Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1, 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 1, 1862*, 1862.

Where *Mississippi*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *1 year*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec. 31, 1862*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Superior*  
*and Co.*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*

, 186*4*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186*4*

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

*wagon guard*

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H.A. Raley*

Copyist.

*Dempree Joseph E*  
**Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private Private*

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

**Cards filed with**

*Dempree Joseph E*



*Dubree H. E. F*

Co. *F*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

*150733076*

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

39

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Tex. Inf.*



(Confederate.)

28

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. G. S. Cupress

1st, Co. F, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 27th, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Jan 29, 1864.

Where Camps in Tex.

By whom Lt. P. S. Graves

Period 2 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1864.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent on furlough since  
the 15 of Feb. for 30 days (over)

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Wicks' Company and Company L. Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It  
subsequently became Company C, Timmons' Regiment Texas  
Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. R. Ramsey

Depriest

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Depriest, J. H.

735-13  
Dwier, John

Co — , Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Teamster

Teamster

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Dwier, John

731  
 Duire, John

Co. —, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Teamster | Teamster

CARD NUMBERS.

1	47255901	20
2	45332570	21
3	45355736	22
4	2194	23
5	46869350	24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Texas

*A. 11*

*John Ringer*

*Pls. 12 Regt. La*

Appears on a register of

**Prisoners of War**

belonging to the Rebel Army, in custody of Provost Marshal, Memphis, Tennessee.

When received \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

Where captured *Near Wicksburg*

When *June 7*, 1863.

Disposition of prisoner *Sent to Allen*  
*Ill. June 5 1863.*

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Memphis, Tenn., Register No. 2; page *42*

*W. T. Fugate*

(Confederate.)

*H. Halls Legion Texas*

*John Haver  
Teamster Halls Texas Legion*

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

captured by the U. S. Forces near Vicksburg, Miss.

Roll not dated.\*

Where taken *Near Vicksburg*

When taken *June 2*, 186*3*

Remarks:

\*Indorsement shows: "Rec'd (O. C. G. P.) June 22, 1863."

Number of roll:

Of sheet *1*

(6396)

*C. J. Hallen*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*White Legion*  
*James +*  
*Parmer, Mull's Legion*

Appears on a roll of

**Prisoners of War**

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received *June 8*, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *June 1*, 1863.

When exchanged , 186 .

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c. *Pleased on*  
*cash June 18 1863*

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

*Jack Ausmus*  
Copy

(Confederate.)

D.

John Drier  
Teamster Walls Legion

Appears on a

Roll

of prisoners discharged at Military Prison, Alton,  
Illinois, during the month of June, 1863.

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill.  
July 1, 1863.

Where captured Ticksburg, Miss.

When captured June 1, 1863.

When discharged June 18, 1863,

How discharged On oath of allegiance

Remarks:

Number of rolls

85

(889b)

L. J. Harris

Appr.



(Confederate.) *2nd Wall's Legion* Texas?

*John Price*  
*2nd Wall's Legion*

Name appears as signature to a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

paroled at Alton Military Prison, Alton, Illinois,  
until exchanged.\*

Roll dated

*Not dated*

, 186

Where captured *Nicholson Miss*

When captured *Jan 1*

Remarks: *Received the parole*

, 186

*Name of Prisoner in Column  
of signature of success  
except remarks*

"City Point, Va., June 31st, 1862. Received from Capt. R. H. McKirrick, Co. B, 77th Ohio Vol., one thousand and seventy-six Confederate Prisoners of War for exchange.—J. H. THOMSON, Capt. Comdg. Post, City Point." [Taken from roll No. 60, Alton, Illinois.]  
\*Duplicate roll and letter filed under 300 H (O. O. G. P.) 1862, show that this is a roll of men sent from Alton Military Prison to City Point, Va., for exchange, June 18, 1862.

Number of roll:  
273 sheet *4*

*Wm. D. H.*

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

*John Dwyer*

Employee QMD

Wauls Tex. Legion

Appears on a

RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for *42x*, 1862.

Date of issue **NOV 15** 1862

Signature

Remarks:

Roll No.

*Lowen*  
Copyist.

*Dykes Granville G.*

*Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.*

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725565	20
2	5655	21
3	5746	22
4	5834	23
5	5920	24
6	6005	25
7	6089	26
8	6166	27
9	6239	28
10	6307	29
11	6380	30
12	36983	31
13	37170	32
14	44238331	33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Granville J. Dykes.*  
*1 (Mc Culloch's) Tex. Cav.*

(Confederate.)

*XLV* | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

*A. J. Lykes*  
*Col.* { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *20* years.

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *May 1*, 186

Where *Georgia*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Mastered into service:

When *May 8*, 186

Where *Georgia*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay*

To what time , 186

Valuation of horse, \$*125* 100; equipments, \$*20* 100

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company G, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

20

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Granville G. Lykes

Capt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 8 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Left sick in Hospital  
at Camp Waul July 31st

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

MAY 23.

50725655

1912.

*Sept. 12 -*  
*Leapt. Harwood, Co*  
*W. L.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*James H. H. H.*  
\_\_\_\_\_, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1st Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time. , 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 29, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Waul's Legion*  
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Enlisted: *Jan 1 1863*, 1863.

When

Where *May 8*, 1863.

By whom *Samuel B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *A. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks *taken prisoner Dec. 26, 1862. Paroled*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. D. Hunt*

Copy.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Mich v. Waul*

*Det.*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Mich v. Waul*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1863

Where *Greysburg*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent & Permitted*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

*AL*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*H. B. Dykes*  
Pvt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

*May 8*, 1863

Where

By whom

*R. J. Waul*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time

*Oct 31*, 1863

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks:

*Absent. Served*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Meele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

22

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*G. L. Wyke*  
*Art*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for *July 5 Aug*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Butler*

To what time *June 30*, 186 .

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. D. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

*Al* Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*G. G. Hikes* +  
*Capt*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To May 1*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales Texas*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *three years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *May' went*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*J. J. Huns*

(Confederate.)

*Al*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*G. G. Likes*

*Priv*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

*May 8*, 1864.

Where

*Gonzales, Texas*

By whom

*Capt Weeks*

Period

*3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

*Maj. Avant*

To what time

*Dec. 31*, 1863.

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks: *Dismounted & attached to  
Texas Battery since Aug 12<sup>th</sup> 1864*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. J. Hunt*

(Confederate.)  
*al* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*G. L. Hikeel*

*Priv*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Gonzales Tex*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Weeks*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Dismounted & Attached  
to Thrall's Battery since Aug 12/64*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies each, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hikeel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hikeel*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*H. F. Weeks*

*Capt.* { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age *21* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*not dated*, 186

Nativity

*Texas*

Married or single

*Single*

County of residence

*Grayson*

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McOuloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

*J. J. Hume*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*G. G. Dickert*  
Capt., Co. C, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station .

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ., 186 .

Place .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Hospital*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Rever*  
Rev. *Co. C*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Hospital & Camp Waul.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Regiment and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

L

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.  
Waul's Legion.

J. B. Dikes \*

Regt., Co. C, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence Gonzales County  
Tex

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated , May , 1865.

Number of roll:

58

(6254)

C. E. McLaughlin

Copyright.

(CONFEDERATE.)

D. | Walls Reg. |

G. G. Dikes

Regt. Co. C Walls Reg.

Appears on a

List

of Confederate Paroled Prisoners who have reported at Jackson, Miss., for exchange. List forwarded to Col. Robt. Ould, Agt. for Exchange at Richmond, Va., by N. G. Watts, Maj., C. S. A., and Agt. at Vicksburg, Miss.

List dated

Not dated

, 186

Remarks:

Book mark:

L. Herrera

(CONFEDERATE.)

91 2 Geo 1 Tex  
J. L. Dykes  
Det Co 2d Reg Tex Cav

Appears on a

List

of Paroled Prisoners in Camp at Demopolis,  
Ala., June 5, 1863, in charge of Major Henry  
C. Davis.

List dated

Not dated, 186

Where captured Ripley Miss

When captured Dec 25, 186

By whom paroled Coates

Remarks:

Book mark:

(22)

(CONFEDERATE)

*G. D. D. iper*  
*Out Co C Mullis But*

Appears on a  
RECEIPT ROLL

for clothing,

for *3 yrs* 186*4*

Date of issue *July 2, 1864*

Signature *x*

Remarks:

1910

No.

WATHEN

Copyist.

✓  
*James R. B*

Co. *L*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

150731809	20
1984	21
25486	22
8741	23
37483	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

✓ BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

✓ See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. B. Cairnes

Private, { Capt. S. C. Izard's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 19 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 10 June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 12, 1862.

Where

Galveston

By whom

J. T. Ware

Mustered into service:

When

June 26, 1862.

Where

Washington

By whom

S. C. Izard

Last paid:

By whom

No Pay

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

No Bounty.

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company G, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. Brown

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. B. Eames

Pri

Appears on , Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Remarks:

Discharged July 23<sup>rd</sup> 62.  
Searched Waul's By Special Order No. 64

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ward's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. B. Brown

Original



MAY 25

50731904

10

Unlawful Enlistment.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

R. B. Eanis

Pur., Co. G, { Willis' Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Oct. 10*, 1862.

Where *Austin, Tex.*

By whom *Capt. Killough*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Grant*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was organized August 28, 1862, and was composed principally of exchanged prisoners of war, who had belonged to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 22, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Hibbard*

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

R. B. Eanes

Priv

, Co. G,

Willis' Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. 7 Oct.

Enlisted:

When

, 1864.

Where

Oct. 10

1862

By whom

Brenham, Tex.

Period

3 yrs.

Capt. Killough

Last paid:

By whom

May: Arant

To what time

Feb. 29

, 1864.

Present or absent

Remarks:

Present

\*This company was organized August 23, 1862, and was composed principally of exchained prisoners of war, who had been loaned to various Texas organizations serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. The company, designated Company A, Western Battalion, was assigned to this battalion by S. O. No. 20, A. & I. G. O., dated September 4, 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry company, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

H. H. Hibbard

Copy

(Confederate.)

*E*

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*R. B. Evans*

*Priv., Co. G,* , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 23*, 186*2*

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *Discharged unlawful enlistment, alien*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*Waul's Legion*

Evans, John C.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private      Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Evans, John C.

935

*Ebeling. E*

# Co. C., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

150735615	20
5695	21
5744	22
5845	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. E. O'Neil

Age 29 years. { Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated July 17, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9

Where Round Top, 1862

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ledbetter

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

E | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. Geling

priv, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above;

for July 19 to Dec 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. S. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom no pay

To what time no bounty, 1862

Present or absent not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st B. Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Texas Field Battery, was attached to Company A of the 1st B. Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643)

J. Nelson

Copied.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Elling

part, Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 16

, 1862.

Where

Round Top

By whom

J. A. Ledbetter

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Beaumont

To what time

Aug 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Arls. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. Nelson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Ebling

1st Lt., Co. E, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862.

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Laddetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks Died in hospital at Vaiden  
Miss 11 Nov 1862

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Laddetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book, mark:

J. T. Tison

1736  
*Eben Fritz*

Co. *D*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734984	20
2	5509	21
3	5080	22
4	5179	23
5	5273	24
6	53165	25
7	5451	26
8	44275261	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *F. Eben Timmons' Reg't Texas*

Confederate.

E.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Truly Obedient

Pat. { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 14, 1862

Where Austin County

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No bounty rec'd. No pay rec'd.

To what time, 1862

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Fritz Eben

Pvt.

Capt H. Wickeland's Company  
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.\*

Age 30 years.

Appearance a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

, 1862.

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Married

County of residence

Austin Co

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Confederate.

E

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Truly Obedient

Put { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 14, 1862

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland.

Period 3 Yrs or for the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment.

To what time, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

5

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Truly Obedt*

*Put*, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 1862.

Where *Austin Co.*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. Chen

Put

, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec

Enlisted: , 1862.

When June 14

Where Austin Co , 186 .

By whom Capt. Micheland

Period 3 yrs or there war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time October 31 , 186

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist



Confederate.

*E*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Fritz Eber*

*Privt*, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Febr*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 14*, 186

Where *Austin Co*

By whom *Capt Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1862

Present or absent: *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. H. Royer*

Confederate.

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*In Honor of*

*Part*, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *June 13*, 1862.

Where *Union Co*

By whom *Capt Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Grisham*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.)

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not Aided*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *Aug 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6044)

*J. M. ...*

Copied.

*Chen T.*  
*Pvt., Co. A 2<sup>nd</sup> Batt. Va. Inf. Reg't Tex. Legion*

(Confederate.)

*/*  
Inlosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pris. of War Record <i>/</i> .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Discharge .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
.....	.....
.....	.....

F. Eben

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *F. Eben* *Private Camp 20<sup>th</sup> Reg't Ohio*  
Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—  
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*F. Eben*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9<sup>th</sup>* day of July, 1863.

*Wm. H. [illegible]* 20 Reg't *Ohio* Vol.  
*Mej* AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Ebenhard, H.

**Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to Sam Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Eberhard, H. y.

735  
X  
Eberhard, Fly

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50734985

2 5510

3 5081

4 5180

5 5274

6 5366

7 5452

8 8701

9 8905

10 23771

11 44279358

12 80117

13 340095

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf



(Confederate.)

E.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Eberhard

Ant.

{ Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 20, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 20

, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When

June 20

, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom

He is now resid

To what time

He pay resid

, 1862

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark.

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. E. Chubbard

Put

Capt H. Wickeland's Company  
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.\*

Age 28

years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

1862

Nativity

Germany

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Austin Co.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by M. G. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. A. P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy

(180)

'Confederate.'

E

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

..... *H. Eberhard*

*Out* { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *To Aug 31* , 186 *2*.

Enlisted:

When *June 20* , 186 .

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt H. Wickeland*

Period *3 Yrs or for the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment*

To what time , 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. H. Royer*

**Confederate.**  
**Waul's Legion. | Texas.**

*N. Wickelund*  
*Put*, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**  
of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 20*, 186

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. N. Wickelund*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. N. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug 31*, 186

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark,

*J. N. Royer*

Confederate.

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

By Eberhardt

Put

, Co. D,

{ 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

### Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Nov & Dec

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

June 20

, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt Wickeland

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

October 31

, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Confederate.

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Hy Eberhard

Put

, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Febr

, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

June 20

, 186

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt Wickeland

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, at Fort Mox and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark

J. N. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Hy. E. Gerhard

Priv., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When June 14, 1862.

Where Austin Co.

By whom Capt. Wickeland

Period 2 yrs or the war.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave

(over)  
\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

MAY 29

50735452

1912.

*since Jan'y 21, '64.*



C

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Oberhard

, Co. J, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Apr.*, 186 *J.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Absent as per*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at El Paso and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

O. J. Russell

Copyright.

Confederate.

6<sup>o</sup>

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Hy Eberhard*

*Dr*, Co. *D*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec*, 186*9*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186*9*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Absent*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Russell*

(Confederate.)

E | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. E. Shepard

, Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

, 186 .

Residence Near Shelby's P.O.  
Austin Co.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

\* List entered: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

U. S. Jeffery

(552)

Copyist.

Confederate.)

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *inst. dated*

Paroled *date inst. dated*

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

22

(5036)

Copyright

(Confederate.)

*11. C. H. ...*  
*Oct 11, 1863*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 11, 1863*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

100

(6326)

*Copied*

*C*

(Confederate.)

*Texas*

*A. Everhard*

*Pr. Co. J. Wells 1st Inf*

Residence

*Austin Co. 1st*

Appears on a

Record

of officers and men of the so-called Confederate States paroled by T. S. Post, Provost Marshal Post of Brenham, Texas, for the month of August, 1865.

Record dated

*no date*

Date of parole

*no state*

No. of parole

*1106*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

*1*

(652)

*B. J. B. J. B. J.*

Copyright.

Erhardt H.

Regt. Co. A 1st N.Y. Legion

(Confederate.)

2

Inlosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certa. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Den. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Duty

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

A. Eberhart  
Wall's Legion



VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY

15 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

*Henry Eberhardt* . *Priv* of Co. *20* Reg't *Wab Legion*

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*Attest*

*M. P. Quinn*  
*Col 1st Reg't*

*H. Eberhardt*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

*C. A. Heath* *101* Reg't

*15* day of July 1863.

*Illinois* Vols.  
AND PAROLING OFFICER

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY ..... 1862.

To ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I .....

of Co.

Reg't

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, U. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1862, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath, —  
That I will not take up arms against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Place or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this ..... day of July 1862.

Reg't

Vol.

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15<sup>th</sup> 1863.

*I. C. Ebehart* ..... a Private of Co. A 2<sup>nd</sup> Batt Regt Va. Inf Div  
Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton; C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—  
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,  
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of  
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores  
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States  
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*I. C. Ebehart*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 16<sup>th</sup> day of July 1863.

*John L. Fry* 20th Regt Ohio  
Major AND PAROLE OFFICER

Vol.

439  
Eberhardt, Hy

Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Eberhardt, Hy

Eberhart, Henry

Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Finney's Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Eberhard, Hy



442  
Echols. William

Co B, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734401	21
2	3762	22
3	3866	23
4	3981	24
5	4152	25
6	8014	26
7	8269	27
8		28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. T. C. L. L.

{ Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 2 1/2 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for the period from June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Houston.

By whom Capt. W. T. C. L. L.

Mustered into service:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Houston.

By whom Capt. W. T. C. L. L.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time 1862.

Remarks: Formerly 1st, but no pay.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:



Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. M. Waul

Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 10, 1861.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Michael.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 10, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Say due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Present or absent absent

Remarks: absent on sick

leave since Aug. 1862

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. H. Jackson  
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. / Texas.

Appears on Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll

for the organization named above,

Enlisted:  
When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain  
Bradley's company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and  
Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and  
Company L, 15th Regiment, Texas Infantry. It was subsequently  
Company A, Timmons' Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was  
reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry, which  
at the same time prior to March 1864, the remainder of Company  
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion. In January, 1864, the two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated and appeared to have been transferred to  
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. ...  
Copyist.

MAY 29

50734152

1912.

*International System*

*Nov. 21, 1903*

**Texas.**

1867

[illegible]

Alterations since	Date	Place	Remarks:
-------------------	------	-------	----------

marks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty

Enlisted men accounted for

Enlisted men last return among the enlisted men

186

...ed men on Extra or  
Absent-unlisted men accounted for:  
*Furze*  
Paul's Texas Legion, consisting  
was organized in New  
mail by the Secretary of the  
in October 1914.  
his company from  
infantry battalion, and  
during the  
of the  
of the  
of the

*(Faint handwritten notes at bottom left)*

*Wm. L. G. G.*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Echols

, Co. F,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Situation

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Furlough*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of a cavalry company and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the 1st Arkansas Battalion was detached from this command and sent to the front in March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Heavy Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, 1st Heavy Battery, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Heavy Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Heavy Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. M. and Ark., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Rooley*

(Confederate.)

*L* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*W. Echols.*

*Sgt.*, Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*

Age *26* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*June 24*, 1862.

Nativity

Married or single

*Married*

County of residence

*Marion*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

Eckerman, L.

**Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Corporal | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Eckermann, L.



144  
Eckermann. E.

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734986	20
2	5511	21
3	5084	22
4	5182	23
5	5276	24
6	5423	25
7	7709	26
8	8659	27
9	8297	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

16

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. E. Hermann

Pr H } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 28 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enrolment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 20, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid

By whom No pay recd. No pay recd.

To what time, 1862

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Ecker

Put } Capt H. Wickeland's Company  
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.\*

Age 28 years.

appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1

1862

Nativity Germany

Married or single married

County of residence Austin

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72274.

Book mark:

J. N. Royer

Copyist

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Eckermann

Ent

{ Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 20, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent X

Remarks: Left sick at home, Austin

Co. since July 24.

\* This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. Eckerman  
Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion,\*  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Sept 7 Oct  
Enlisted: , 1862.  
When  
Where June 20

By whom Camp Waul , 186  
Period 3 yrs as the war  
Last paid:  
By whom No pay received  
To what time

Present or absent , 186

Remarks: Absent. Left sick in  
Austin Co. Texas since July 24.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain  
Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion;  
and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.  
It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas  
Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Rogers

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

E.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. E. Chennam

Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 20 , 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Wickeland

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent Sick at Austin  
(over)

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. Eckmann

Port, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1. 1863, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 20, 1863.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Recd pay received

To what time, 1863.

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted. Absent without

leave since Feb. 6, 1863. Left

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Rayer

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*E. Eekman*

*1st, Co. K,* , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July* , 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick 22 July*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Roddy*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*E. Eckermann*  
Pvt, Co. K, Waul's Legion.

Appears on Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Furlough*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Rosby*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. E. Ebermann

, (Co. N.)

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Sept

, 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 1864.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rayley

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE).

Walter Leighton Bay

Ermst Ebermann,

Co. D. 2 Tex. Leg.

Name appears on a

PAROLE OF PRISONERS OF WAR

at Columbus, Texas.

Paroled - July 11, 1865.

Residence

Number of rolls: 3

**CRESS**

Copyist.

Eickermann L.

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734971
2	5427
3	5082
4	5181
5	5275
6	5422
7	7711
8	8060
9	8296
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't. Tex Inf

Confederate.

8.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Eckermann

Capt. H. Wickeland's Company  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enlistment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 20, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 20, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom No bounty rec'd No pay rec'd

To what time 1862

Remarks: Appointed Corporal June 1862

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

May 20.

50734871

1912.

30, Due Conf. States for  
clothing \$1.75.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*A. Ecker*  
1. Corp., } Capt. H. Wickeland's Company  
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.\*  
Age 24 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*July 1*, 1862

Nativity *Germany*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Austin Co*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

*J. H. Royer*

**'Confederate'**  
**E** | **Waul's Legion.** | **Texas.**

*L. Eckermann*  
*Put* | *Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,*  
*Waul's Texas Legion.'*

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**  
of the organization named above,

for *To Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *June 20*, 1862.

Where *Camp Waul*

By whom *Capt. H. Wickeland*

Period *3 yrs. or for the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from enlistment*

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: *Left sick at home* *(over)*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willett's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. N. Royer*

Copy



(Confederate.)

E. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Eckermann

Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Sept. 7 Oct. , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 20 , 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received

To what time , 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Absent Left sick at

Austin Co. Texas, since July 22.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

E.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

L. Eckermann  
Put

Appears on , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion,\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Nov. 7 Dec.

Enlisted:  
When June 20, 1862.

Where Camp Waul, 1862.

By whom Capt. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid: No pay received

By whom To what time

Present or absent Absent, 1862.

Remarks: Absent. Sick at Austin.  
G. Texas since July 20, 1862.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain  
Wickeland's Company and Company E. Waul's Texas Legion;  
and as Company D. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion;  
It subsequently became Company B. Timmons' Regiment Texas  
Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willin's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company  
B. Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
tallions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

L. Ecker

Ant, Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan 1 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 20, 1861.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Wickeland

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom No pay received.

To what time

186

Present or absent

Remarks: Deserted. Absent without

leave since Feb. 4 '63. Left with

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Beel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy to

1912

50735422

1912.

and Texas and not having  
heard from him since.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*L. Eckman*

*Priv., Co. K,*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

*July,*

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*sick July 22.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Royley*

(Confederate.)

E.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Eckermann*  
*Prvt, Co. K,* , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug.*, 186*x*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Furlough*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Rogers*

(Confederate.)

A Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Ackerman

....., Co. M, ..... , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Sept , 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station .....

Remarks: .....

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ....., 186 ..

Place .....

Remarks: .....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Waul's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Lacey

Eckhart, —

## Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Euckert, F.



Eckman, E.

**Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Cavalry and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Cavalry. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated to form the 1st Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Eckerman, E.

✓ Edgar William

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Captain | Captain  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736810	20
2	7235221	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ BOOK MARK:

See also

1 Tex Field Batt'y

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

E | Waul's Legion.

Texas.

11<sup>th</sup> Edgar  
Capt., Co. A Inf.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for  
3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near  
Brenham Tx June 30, 1862

Date of appointment Apr 20, 1861.

Remarks: 1st Mustered for  
12 mo. reorganized  
for this command  
Apr. 20/62.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 94 Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery

(CONFEDERATE.)

E

Tex

William Edgar

Capt

Appears on a

LIST  
of artillery officers who enlisted  
in 1861 and 1862.

List dated

not dated

, 186

Remarks: enlisted Apr 20, 1861  
12 Mos, stationed at Va. Point, Tex

Herring

Copyist.

Edgar, Wm

Capt

Subject:

board

Title of record: S.O. No. 116

Dept of Tex-Hebert  
Date: Nov 11/61

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.  
(Confederate)

Edgar, Wm

Sgt

Lt Arty Co

Subject: detailed for court

Title of record: G.O.No.17

Dept of Tex-Hobert

Date: Nov 14/61

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.  
(Confederate)

**Zagar, William**

**Capt**

**Subject: leave extended**

**Title of record: S.O.No.72-**

**Part: of Tex-VanDorn  
Sept 2/61**

**This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.  
(Confederate)**



(CONFEDERATE.)

**E**

**Wm Edgar**

**Capt. Unattached**

Appears on a

**Post Return**

of Troops stationed in the Military District of  
Galveston, commanded by Col. John C. Moore,

for the month ending **Oct 31**, 186 **1**.

Present or absent **Present**

Remarks:

**SEA onstein**

No. 33.

No. 55 ABSTRACT G. 4/ Qr. 1867.

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

Private Horse.

of Capt. W. Edgar  
in December 1867.



No. 33.

No. 42 ABSTRACT G. 2 Qr. 1862.

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

*Private Horses.*

of Capt Logan L. T.  
in July 1862.

REQUISITION for Forage for One Private Horses in the service of Capt  
Wm Edgar U. S. Army at Camp Waul Texas  
 for Sixteen days, commencing the 15<sup>th</sup> of July, 1862, and ending  
 the 31<sup>st</sup> of July, 1862.

DATE.	Number of horses.	DAILY ALLOWANCE FOR EACH.				TOTAL ALLOWANCE.				REMARKS.
		CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	CORN.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	
		Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	Pounds.	
1862	1	12				12	.	224	"	
Total . . . . .						192	"	224	"	

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just, and that I have not drawn forage for any part of the time above charged.

Received at Camp Waul Texas, the 15<sup>th</sup> of July, 1862  
 of Capt H B Adams Adj Quartermaster U. S.  
 Army, One mule and twenty two pounds of corn,  
pounds of oats, two mules and twenty four pounds of hay  
pounds of fodder, in full of the above requisition.

[PRINTED IN DUPLICATE]

Edgar P. G. L. L.  
(1st 1st)

No. 32.  
Warrant

No. 11. ABSTRACT G. 2. 2. 100

Light Company, (C. P. G. L. L.)

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For..... 100

Issued June 1st 1861

Edgar



No. 32.

*Capt. Wm. Edgar, Light Company*

REQUISITION for Forage for Public Horses, *6 Mules* in the service of *C. S. Army*, for *— June —* days, commencing the *1<sup>st</sup>* of *— June —*, 186*1* and ending on the *9<sup>th</sup>* of *— June —*, 186*1*, *En route to Red River*

Date of requisition.	Number of horses.	Number of mules.	Number of oxen.	Total No. of animals.	Number of days.	Number of rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of corn.	Pounds of barley.	Pounds of oats.	Pounds of hay.	Pounds of fodder.	Corn.	Barley.	Oats.	Hay.	Fodder.	
												lbs. of.	lbs. of.	lbs. of.	lbs. of.	lbs. of.	
1861 June 1	66	30	96	9	864	6	.	.	.	.	5184	.	.	.	66 Camp Horses,		
Required,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	5184	.	.	.	30 Pub. Mules,		
On hand to be deducted,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	96 (in 5 teams)		
To be supplied,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	5184	.	.	.			

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

*Wm. Edgar*  
Commanding Co.  
*Capt. W. S. Lieb*

RECEIVED at *Fredericksburg, Va.* the *1<sup>st</sup>* of *June*, 186*1*, of *Quartermaster C. S. Army*, *fifty one hundred & eighty four* pounds of corn, *—* pounds of barley, *—* pounds of oats, *—* pounds of hay, *—* pounds of fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE]

*Wm. Edgar*  
*Capt. Co. Light Company*

No. 32.

No. 27 ABSTRACT G. & Q. 1861

Light Company, Corps of Artillery.

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For.....1861

Issued June 14th 1861



No. 32.

REQUISITION for Forage for Public Horses, & Mules, in the service of

*Co. of Arty, C. S. Army, for Four days, commencing the 14<sup>th</sup> of June, 1861, and ending on the 17<sup>th</sup> of June, 1861, En route to the River.*

Date of requisition.	Number of horses.	Number of mules.	Number of oxen.	Total No. of animals.	Number of days.	Number of rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of corn.	Pounds of barley.	Pounds of oats.	Pounds of hay.	Pounds of fodder.	Corn lbs. of.	Barley lbs. of.	Oats lbs. of.	Hay lbs. of.	Fodder lbs. of.	
1861 June 16	56	30	4	96	4	384	6	9	9	9	9	1152	1728				2 days corn & 1 day Oats, at 6 and 9 lbs. respectively.
Required,																	
On hand to be deducted,												1152	1728				
To be supplied,																	
												1152	1728				

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

RECEIVED at *En route to the River*, the *16<sup>th</sup>* of *June*, 1861, of *Capt. W. L. Hill*  
*Quartermaster C. S. Army, eleven hundred & thirty eight* pounds of corn,  
*and seven hundred & twenty eight* pounds of oats,  
 in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE]

*Wm. Edgar*  
*Capt. C. S. Army*

*Wm. L.*

No. 32

*23* ABSTRACT *2000* 1861

*Light Company, Corp of Cal*  
REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For

Issued *March 10* 1861

No. 32.

18

REQUISITION for Forage for Public Horses *L. M. in* in the service of *Capt. Edgar, Co. Camp* ~~Regiment of~~  
*Camp of Arty.* C. S. Army, for *10* days, commencing the *10<sup>th</sup>* of *June*, 186*1*  
 and ending on the *13<sup>th</sup>* of *June*, 186*1*, at *Camp Colorado, Ariz.*

Date of requisition.	Number of horses.	Number of mules.	Number of oxen.	Total No. of animals.	Number of days.	Number of rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of corn.	Pounds of barley.	Pounds of oats.	Pounds of hay.	Pounds of fodder.	Corn.	Barley.	Oats.	Hay.	Fodder.	
												lbs. of.	lbs. of.	lbs. of.	lbs. of.	lbs. of.	
<i>1861</i> <i>June 10</i>	<i>66</i>	<i>30</i>	<i>96</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>384</i>	<i>9</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>3456</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>66 Camp Horses</i>
Required,												<i>3456</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>30 Pub. Mules</i>
On hand to be deducted,												<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>96 (in 5 teams)</i>
To be supplied,												<i>3456</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	<i>4</i>	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

*M. Edgar*  
 Capt. Commanding (C)  
*Capt. M. L. Hill*

Received at *Camp Colorado, Ariz.* on the *10<sup>th</sup>* of *June*, 186*1*, of *Capt. M. L. Hill*,  
 Quartermaster C. S. Army, *thirty-four hundred and fifty-six* pounds of corn,  
*four* pounds of barley, *four* pounds of oats, *four* pounds of  
*hay and* *four* pounds of fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

(SIGNED IN DUPLICATE)

*M. Edgar*  
 Capt. Commanding (C)

Edmondson  
Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry batt'n was also known as Waul's. But'n later in Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. In 1864 the 1st Texas Cavalry was consolidated with the 21st Texas Cavalry. The 1st Texas Cavalry was transferred to the 21st Texas Cavalry. The 1st Texas Cavalry was consolidated with the 21st Texas Cavalry.

Private

(Confederate.)

Private

Cards filed with

REFERENCE SLIP.

Edmondson, B

*Edmondson, -*  
**Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private Private*

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

**Cards filed with**

*Edmonson, B*

450  
Edmonson. B.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50736108	21	
2	62203	22	
3	6328	23	
4	6431	24	
5	6521	25	
6	7977	26	
7	7823	27	
8	8710	28	
9	91921	29	
10	442752121	30	
11		31	
12		32	
13		33	
14		34	
15		35	
16		36	
17		37	
18		38	
19		39	

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. Edmonson

Put

, Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug. 1862

Enlisted:

When

July 29, 1862

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Lt. Sterling

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time

enlistment, 1861

Present or absent

absent

Remarks:

Absent on furlough Aug 30 (over)

This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 5th (Arkansas) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. The members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edg. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

J A Ingraham

Copies.



1912

50736108

1912.

Ordered to join his  
company "en route"



C. Edmondson

Plt., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862

Enlisted:

When July 29, 1862

Where Camp Haul.

By whom Lt. Sterling

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wicks's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Timmons') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. Edmonson

Put in, Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1 Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where July 29, 1862

By whom Lt. Haul

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

Confederate,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Edmonson  
Put. Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Jan. 7 Feb. 1863

Camp Waul  
Sterling

3 years  
Capt. Adams

Dec. 31, 1862  
Present

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion. It subsequently became (Nichols') Regiment of this company formerly served in the 6th Company D, Timmons' Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, commanding Texas Cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, and then on March 6, 1862, it was re-organized by the Secretary of War under authority given to Colonel Waul, commanding Texas Cavalry, artillery and infantry, and two infantry battalions, an artillery company of two companies, and six companies of cavalry served each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions separated from their command but it was also known as Willis' Battalion. Some of the members, who had become separated from this command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steele's Command. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 2d Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham  
1864

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. Edmundson

Pvt., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan. &amp; Feb., 1864

Enlisted:

When

Where Sp. Haul, 1862.

By whom Lieut. Sterling

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom H. B. Adams

To what time June 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

\* This company was successively designated as Captain Wrisley's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, New and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*E. Edmundson*  
*1st Lt., Co. B.*, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

*Aug.*

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Furlough 15 days*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Vera, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Rasby*

Copyist

(Confederate.)

E.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

B. Edmonson

1st, Co. B, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 29*, 186*2*.

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks *not rep'd last*

*month*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Royce*

G

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

B. Edmonson

Co. T, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 186*J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Not on leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

A. B. Edmonson

Confederate.

*C*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Colonel*

*Ret*

, Co. *F*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186*3*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. H. Sumrell*



(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*B. Edmunson,*  
*Pvt, Co. F,*

2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(8908)

*Edmunson*

Original

Edmundson, B.

Pak, Co. D 2<sup>nd</sup> Batt'n 7<sup>th</sup> Reg't

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Red Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pria. of War Record .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Deportion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
.....	.....

B. Edmonson

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *B. Edmundson*, *Private* of Reg't *1st*

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*B. Edmundson*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9* day of July, 1863.

*John C. Pemberton* Reg't *1st* Vol.

*Maj* AND PAROLING OFFICER

Edmundson, B.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wilcox's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Edmonson, B.

Edmunson, B.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confedérate.)**

Private      Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Edmonson, B.

Edwards, Jesse, F.

**Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.**

**(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)**

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav. Following later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'n and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'n. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into the 1st Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Edwards, J. F.

954

*Edwards. J. F.*

---

Co. *2*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*

---

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50731808	20
2	1883	21
3	1968	22
4	2045	23
5	2124	24
6	47245145	25
7	45332702	26
8	350845	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_



*E*

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*J. P. Edwards*

*Pri.* { Capt. S. C. Isard's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *29* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *No June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When *May 3, 1862.*

Where *Jayette Co.*

By whom *B. Timmons*

Mustered into service:

When *May 3, 1862.*

Where *Jayette Co.*

By whom *B. Timmons*

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay*

To what time *, 1862.*

Remarks: *County Paid.*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Isard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Div. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. P. Edwards*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. P. Edwards  
Pri., { Capt. S. C. Leard's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 29 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

May 3 1862.  
Jagelle Co.  
B. Timmons

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

May 3 1862.  
Jagelle Co.  
B. Timmons

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

No Pay  
186

Remarks: Bounty Paid.

\*The company was successively designated as Captain Leard's Company and Company G. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D. 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed partly of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B. Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were commanded by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., C. Hill, and Art. dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Link mark:

J. P. Edwards

Copy

*E*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. P. Edwards*

*Priv*

, Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*July & Aug*

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

*May 3*

Where

*Payette Co.*

, 1862.

By whom

*B. Timmons*

Period

*3 years or the War*

Last paid:

By whom

*No pay*

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 68, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. P. Edwards*

Original.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. J. Edwards

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 3, 1862.

Where

Gayles Co.

By whom

B. Timmons

Period

9 years or less

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adair

To what time

Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks: Left sick in Hospital

at Holly Springs Miss Oct 28 1862

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Bart's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 5th (Mississippi) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
at the same time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank marks:

J. J. Edwards

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*E*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. F. Edwards*  
Private, Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 1862.

Where

*Dayette Co.*

By whom

*B. Timmons*

Period

*3 years or stat*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt Adams*

To what time

*Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks: *Absent without leave on*

*detail from Rocky Ford to Granada*  
*from Dec 4-8*

This company was successively designated as Captain  
Waul's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company E, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two Infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,  
N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. Brown*

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. N. Edwards

Pri., Co. D, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Fayette Co.

By whom B. Timmons

Period 3 years or the War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent without leave on  
return from Rocky Ford, Texas

\*This company was successively designated as Captain  
Hard's Company and Company G, Waul's Texas Legion; and  
Company D, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was  
formed, partly, of re-enlisted men who had formerly served in  
the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently  
became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion,  
but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
St. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

J. Brown

(Confederate.)

E. Waul's Section Texas.

J. F. Edwards,  
Comd. D. Waul's Tex. Section.

Appears on a

List

of prisoners of war forwarded by Provost Marshal at Holly Springs, Miss., to Cairo, Ill.

List dated Not dated

, 186 .

Remarks:

Indorsement shows: "Roll of Prisoners War Sent for Exchange by Provo Marshal, Holly Springs, Miss., Dec. 22nd, 1862."

Number of roll:

23 sheet H.

(6396)

J. T. Hunsley

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*Co. 1 2nd Texas Regt.*

*Jesse H. Alexander*  
*At Co. 2 2nd Texas Regt.*

Appears on a roll of

### Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received *Jan. 10*, 186*3*.

Where captured *Water Valley Miss.*

When captured *Dec. 2*, 186*2*.

When exchanged *April 1*, 186*3*.

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c.:

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

*Jack A. Auer*



(Confederate.)

*1st Division* *5th*

*George H. Edwards*  
*Private Co. 2, 1st Division*

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled and  
sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order  
War Dept., April 1, 1863.\*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1,  
1862.†

Where captured *Watter Valley Miss*

When captured *Dec 2, 1862*

Remarks:.....

\*Indorsement shows: "Received City Point, Va., April 9th. 1863,  
from Capt. L. E. Simon, 77th Ohio Vols., Eight Hundred & fifty  
five (855) paroled (Confederate) prisoners of War.—J. E. THOMPSON,  
Capt. Comdg. Post."

† As it appears on the roll.

Number of roll:

63

(6300)

*L. Murchal*  
Approved

955

*Edwards, Thomas*

**Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

1 44238135	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Thomas Edwards*  
Put, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence *Raymond Miss.*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

55

(1866)

*C. M. Laughlin*  
Caryist.

156  
Edwards W

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729352	20	
2	6957	21	
3	737592	22	
4		23	
5		24	
6		25	
7		26	
8		27	
9		28	
10		29	
11		30	
12		31	
13		32	
14		33	
15		34	
16		35	
17		36	
18		37	
19		38	

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

Confederate.

E.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. Edwards

Pvt.

{ Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

June 1

, 1862.

Where

Houston.

By whom

Capt. Bolling.

Admitted into service:

June 1

, 1862.

Houston.

Capt. Bolling.

paid:

by whom

at time

, 1862.

Remarks: Recd Bounty but no pay.

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Cavalry, and some men from the 8th (Kirby's) Battalion, Texas Cavalry. It subsequently became Company G, 1st Texas Cavalry. This Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion, an artillery battalion and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, the two infantry battalions were sent to the west. The company known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry, which had become separated from their company, was sent to the Trans-Mississippi Department, where it was attached to the 1st Texas Cavalry. This company was detached from the 1st Texas Cavalry in January, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Cavalry. It appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Cavalry on March 24, 1864, and was then attached to the 1st Texas Cavalry by S. O. No. 24, March 24, 1864.

Wm. Stewart.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E

W. Edwards

Regt. { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 33 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul  
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Kentucky

Married or single Single

County of residence Houston

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Rieel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1863,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72476.

Book mark:

J. S. Stewart

Copy

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*H Edwards*

*1st, Co. A,*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *July*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date *July 16, 1862*

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks: *Transferred to  
Sibley's Brigade*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Rogers*

957

*Eggeling. H*

---

Co. *H*, **Waul's Texas Legion.**  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

---

**CARD NUMBERS.**

<i>50736063</i>	20
	21
	22
	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38
	39
	40
	41
	42
	43
	44
	45
	46
	47
	48
	49
	50

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Eggeling

{ Capt. James Wrigley's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age \_\_\_\_\_ years.

Appears on \_\_\_\_\_

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for \_\_\_\_\_ to June 30

Enrolled: \_\_\_\_\_, 1862

When \_\_\_\_\_

Where \_\_\_\_\_

By whom \_\_\_\_\_, 1862

Mustered into service: \_\_\_\_\_

When \_\_\_\_\_

Where \_\_\_\_\_

By whom \_\_\_\_\_, 1862

Last paid: \_\_\_\_\_

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

To what time \_\_\_\_\_

Remarks: Received the bounty (over)

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as one of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery. It appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark i

J. A. Ingraham

Copies

MAY 23.

50736063

1912.

Afterward conscripted  
+ discharged on Surgeons  
Certificate of Disability.

✓ 958  
*Eggleston John. H.*  
 Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Corporal* | *Private*  
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725541	
2	5627	
3	5719	
4	5808	
5	5894	
6	5979	
7	6064	
8	6175	
9	6245	
10	6319	
11	6355	
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 1 (McQuinn's) Tex Cav

Confederate.

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John W. Weeks*  
3 Sept. { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30, 1862*

Enrolled:

When *May 8*, 186

Where *Arkansas*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Mustered into service:

When *May 8*, 186

Where *Arkansas*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Last paid:

By whom *No Pay*

To what time

, 186

Valuation of horses, \$25 100; equipments, \$35 100

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John H. Eggleston  
36 pl., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 8 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 8

1862

Where

Gonzales

By whom

B. F. Weeks

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Nisell's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John D. Eggleston*  
*3rd* Lt., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent: *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Harris*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Waul's Legion*  
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted: *May 1*, 186 *2*

When *May 1*

Where *Waul's Legion*, 186

By whom *B. F. Waul*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. H. Hunt*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. H. Eggleston*  
*E. H. Co. C,* { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Feb 27*, 186*6*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John H. Eggleston*  
30 Apr, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 1862*, 186 ?

Enlisted:

When

Where *May 3*, 186 ?

By whom

Period *During the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *Feb 28*, 186 .

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st B. Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

Copy.

(Confederate.)

*E*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. H. Egleston*  
*Eple*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gr. Gales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Paul*

To what time *June 30*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *on pickett*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 12, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Eggleston  
Priv., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to May 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where Gonzales Texas

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period three years & the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Arment

To what time Oct 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. J. Burns

E (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. H. Egleston  
Priv., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862.

Where Gonzales Texas

By whom Capt Weeks

Period 3 years or the war.

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Avant

To what time Oct 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

\* *J. H. Eggleston*  
*Private*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Georgetown, Tex.*

By whom *Capt Steele*

Period *3 years or thereabout*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Avant*

To what time *Oct 28*, 1864.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks: *Name appears in column of names*

*Present on J. H. Eggleston*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. H. Coggeson*  
*36 yrs.*

Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age *36* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*not dated*, 186

Nativity

*Texas*

Married or single

*married*

County of residence

*Comanche*

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1882,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

(1860)

Copyist

959  
Eggleston William C.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725569	20
2	5659	21
3	5750	22
4	5838	23
5	5924	24
6	6009	25
7	6094	26
8	6144	27
9	6244	28
10	6312	29
11	6384	30
12	44238333	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also 1 (the bullets) Dep Arv

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Waul's Legion*

*1861*, { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *3* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*

Enrolled:

When *May 1*, 186*2*

Where *Brigade*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Mustered into service:

When *May 1*, 186*2*

Where *Brigade*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Last paid:

By whom *2nd Regt*

To what time *June 30*, 186*2*

Valuation of horse, \$*150*; equipments, \$*15*.

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company C Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

*J. F. Hunt*

Copy 100



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*William H. Haggard*  
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to August 11, 1862*

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(142)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*William W. Waul*

*Capt.*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on,

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*7*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*7*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *During the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*7*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Harris*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*W. C. Eggleston*  
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*June 1863*, 1863

Enlisted:

When

*May 8*

Where

*Memphis*

, 1863

By whom

*B. F. Weeks*

Period

*during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

*H. B. Adams*

To what time

*Dec 31*

, 1863

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mozt. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. D. Hunt*

Copy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Co. C,

Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copyright

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*H. P. Eggleston*  
\_\_\_\_\_, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 1863*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Where *Mississippi*, 1863.

By whom *H. P. Eggleston*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. P. Eggleston*

To what time *May 1863*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Copy.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*W. S. Eggleston*  
*Capt*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 186*3*.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*.

Where *Brigadier*

By whom *B. F. Wickett*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Major Paul*

To what time *June 30*, 186*6*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*W. P. Eggleston*  
Priv., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to May 1*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862

Where *Gonzales Texas*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *three years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *May's account*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 2d Div. and Artn., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

*J. S. Harris*

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*W. J. Egleston*

*Sgt*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1862.

Where *Bonnyville, Texas*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. J. Hunt*



(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. P. Eggleston*

*Priv.*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 1, 1864*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 1864.

Where

*Fort Gaines, Fla.*

By whom

*Capt. Weeks*

Period

*3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Exp. claimant*

To what time

*Feb. 28*, 1864

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks: *Name appears in Column of names*  
*casualties of W. P. Eggleston*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. C. Eggleston*

*Cvt*

{ Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age *23* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*not dated*, 186

Nativity

*Wear*

Married or single

*single*

County of residence

*Burgalus*

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5th Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. — R. & P. 13474.

Book mark:

*J. J. Harris*

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, **Texas.**  
Waul's Legion.

*W. P. Eggleston*

*Plt*, Co. *C*, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence *Gonzales County*  
*Tex.*

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated \_\_\_\_\_, May \_\_\_\_\_, 1865.

Number of rolls

**58**

(6396)

*C E M Laughlin*

Copyright.

700  
Eharnes Herman

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ahrens Herman

751  
Ehrans Herman

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ahrens Herman

Ehrens, Herman

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ahrens, Herman

Eschenburg,

**Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion,**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Eschenburg, C.

Eichenherd F.

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Cavalry and Legation. In 1864 part of the Artillery Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private      Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Eichenhorst F.



965  
Eichenhorst, F

Co. F, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735991	20
2	6107	21
3	6224	22
4	6390	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Eichenherd

Put. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 25 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Wash.

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Wash.

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862

Remarks: Bounty not paid

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Wheeler's) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Wash. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copies.

Confederate.

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Eschenhorst

Priv.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug.

1862

Enlisted:

When

June 17, 1862.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Hargley.

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F Eschenhorst  
Pvt., Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Sept. & Oct.

Enlisted:

When

June 17, 1862

Where

Camp Waul.

By whom

Capt. Wrigley.

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command, were re-organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of the 2d Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark.

(1642) J. A. Ingraham  
Copy.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. Eichenhorst

Post: Co. F, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Nov. 7 Dec., 1862

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. Wrigley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Died at Holly (Tex.)

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(442)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

100-190

Springs, Nov. 15- 62. from  
disease.

Elbert, Charles

**Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Sergeant | Sergeant

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

**Cards filed with**

Albert, Carl.

967  
Eldogsen A

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729355
2	19960
3	6458
4	6574
5	9679
6	6781
7	9870
8	383821
9	38929
10	23656
11	442800921
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf



(Confederate.)

E. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Eldogson.

Priv., { Capt. E. B. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Mustered into service:

When June 17, 1861.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Remarks: Recd no pay or Bounty.

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of ex-enlisted men from Company G, 6th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 8d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A and the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 24, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Fort and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

J. M. Stewart

Captain.

(Confederate.)

E. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

W. Elderton. X  
Det., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 31 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul  
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Germany.

Married or single Married.

County of residence Benham.

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

John L. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Ch. Pedersen

Art., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Leg'n.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 17

, 1862.

Where

Brenham

By whom

Capt. Bolling

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment

To what time

, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Bounty due \$50

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of the 1st Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(622)

Franklin

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

E. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. Eidorsen  
Capt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct. , 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17 , 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31 , 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Mad Stewart

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Eldergsen

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. Eldorson

Put., Co. A,

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb.

1863

Enlisted:

When

June 17

1862

Where

Brenham

By whom

Capt. Bolling

Period

War.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H.B. Adams

To what time

Dec. 31

1863

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno Stewart

Copyist.





(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Eldorven

Priv., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. + Feb., 1864.

Enlisted:

When July 17, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time June 30, 1864.

Present or absent absent.

Remarks: absent without leave  
in Brenham.

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

James Stewart



6

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Clagson

Co. A, 1

Appears on

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *Apr.*

Commissioned officers present and absent: , 186*J.*

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

Remarks: , 186

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Not here*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. S. Jones*

Copyright.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*G*

*A. Elderson*

*P.*, Co. *2*, / Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186*2*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Coles*

(Confederate.)

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

in hospital, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 15, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 11*, 186*3*.

Remarks:

*\* Hospital at Vicksburg  
at Vicksburg*

Number of rolls

100

(6294)

*C. S. G. H. 7*

Copyright

*Eldredge, A*

*Reg't Co. A 1<sup>st</sup> Battle Hauls Tex Legion*

(Confederate.)

*/*  
Inlosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record <i>/</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY

A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

3-1  
2-1  
1-1  
I, C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the provisions of the City of Vicksburg, and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A. Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath:—  
That I will not take up arms or fight against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or auxiliary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor in any other manner, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this \_\_\_\_\_ day of July, 1863.

Reg't \_\_\_\_\_

Vol. \_\_\_\_\_

AND PAROLED OFFICER

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 15<sup>th</sup> A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I A. Elverson a Private of Co. "B" 1<sup>st</sup> Batt. of Regt. Hault's Texas Legion

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—  
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A. Elverson

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 16<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry 20th Regt Ala Vol.  
Mayor AND PAROLING OFFICER

Eldorgsen, A.

**Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.**

**(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)**

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Cavalry Co. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batty and the commander was transferred to the 1st Texas Field Batty. The Infantry Batt'ns were organized in 1864 to form Simmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private | Private

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

**Cards filed with**

Eldorgsen, A.

409

Eldorson, A

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Eldorson, A



470  
Eldoxten, A.

**Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Lincoln's Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private      Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Eldogsen, A.

4775-0  
Eldridge, Dick

Co E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ahlricht, D

971  
Ellis, G. W.

## Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732272
2	2354
3	2444
4	2534
5	2614
6	2684
7	8521
8	44274957
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Cav

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 2 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for May 6 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks

This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar, Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. W. Ellis

Prof

, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Seymourville Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mattison

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom No pay No Bounty

To what time, 1862

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. William

(642)

Copyright.

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. H. Ellis

Priv., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept &amp; Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville Tex

By whom G. C. Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks Sick Holley Springs

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. M. Williams

Copied.

6

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. W. Ellis

Priv., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Crov + Dec

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

, 1862.

Where

Centerville Tex

By whom

Capt Mattison

Period

3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., 1st Mt. and Art., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. W. Ellis

Priv., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1863

Where

Centerville Leon Co

By whom

Capt Mattison

Period

3 yr

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

1863

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Sick in camp

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Mr William

(442)

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*E. H. Ellis*

Part, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When

*May 6*, 186*2*

Where

*Centerville*

By whom

*G. P. Mattison*

Period

*3 yr*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt Adams*

To what time

*July 1*, 186*3*

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*05. 5087*

Confederate.

Co

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. H. Ellis

Co. C, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Mar.*, 186 *J.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S.O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. F. D. D. D.

(144)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John H. Ellis*  
*Priv. Co. C., 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

83

(8346)

*J. H. Douglas*  
Agent.

(CONFEDERATE.)

E. Mauls Legion

G. W. Ellis  
Co. I. Timmons' Regt.

Appears on a

**List**

of prisoners confined in the Provost Marshal's  
Guard House, Galveston, Texas.

List dated

June 28, 1864.

When confined May 23, 1864.

By whom Col. Timmons

Charges Desertion

Sentence commenced

Sentence expired, 186

Sentence, 186

Remarks Charges preferred.

Miscellaneous File No. 275.

B. H. Brown

Copyist.

Ellis, G. W.

Pos. Co. C

1<sup>st</sup> Battle Haul's Brigade  
Reg't

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pria. of War Record .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Desertion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
.....	.....
.....	.....

Dr. W. Elliot

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY.....9..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I.....*John C. Pemberton*..... of Co. *L*..... *73rd* Reg't..... *Mass.*.....  
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*G. W. E. (11)*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this.....9..... day of July, 1863.

*John C. Pemberton*..... *2nd* Reg't..... *Ohio*..... Vols.,  
*May* AND PAROLING OFFICER.

972  
✓ Ellis, Jesse. D

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS.

1	507215538
2	5624
3	5716
4	5806
5	5892
6	5977
7	6061
8	6147
9	6218
10	6286
11	6352
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

✓ BOOK MARK:

See also 1 (McCulloch's) Tex Cav



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Age { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for June 30, 1867

Enrolled:  
When May 8, 1867

Where  
By whom B. F. Weeks, 1867

Mustered into service:  
When May 8, 1867  
Where  
By whom B. F. Weeks, 1867

Last paid:  
By whom No pay  
To what time

Valuation of horse, \$40.00; equipments, \$20.00

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company G, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Aris, dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

Copy

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*James H. Steel*  
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

### Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 3 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 186*2*

Where *Longview*

By whom *J. J. Weeks*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. J. Weeks*

Copy to

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*James C. Ellis*  
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted: *May 8*, 186*2*

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Left at Camp Junction mill  
to wait on sick on 28<sup>th</sup> Oct 1862*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz. dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Waul*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John C. Allen*  
Sgt, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for *June 1st*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1863

Where *Georgia*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *H. B. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. V. Ellis

5871, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for March, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862.

Where Longview

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period during the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. B. Adams

To what time Feb 28, 1866.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. 68, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. H. E. E. E.*  
*Sgt*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May*, 1863.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. L. Ellis*  
*5871*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 1862.

Where *Georgia*

By whom *B. F. Waul*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Major Paul*

To what time *June 30*, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*James W. Ellis*  
5<sup>th</sup> Lt., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to May 1*, 186*4*.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*4*.

Where *Greenville, Texas*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *Three years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *May. 1864*

To what time *Oct 31*, 186*4*.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Stewart*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. W. Ellis*  
4 Sgt., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted: *July 5 Aug*, 1864  
When: *Roll stated Aug 31, 1864*

Where: *May 8*, 1864  
By whom: *Gonzalez*

Period: *3 years or the war*

Last paid:  
By whom: *May, Avant*

To what time: *Oct 31*, 1863

Present or absent: *not stated*

Remarks: *Absent sick since*  
*Sept 1 - 5/64*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Jones*

Copy.

E

Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. L. Ellis

4 Sgt, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where Gonzales, Tex.

By whom Capt Weeks

Period 2 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Avant

To what time Oct 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. J. Harris

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. A. Ellis  
5871

{ Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 25 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated

, 186

Nativity Mo.

Married or single married

County of residence Arizona

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McOullock's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

J. S. Harris

973  
Ellis J. H

## Co. B., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725469	20
2	46721	21
3	4770	22
4	4846	23
5	4964	24
6	5059	25
7	5152	26
8	5244	27
9	5326	28
10	5371	29
11	5413	30
12	36949	31
13	7145	32
14	7368	33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....

Number of personal papers herein.....

BOOK MARK: .....

See also .....

(Confederate)  
Walt's Legion. | Texas.  
E. L. L.

Wm. L. Ellis  
Capt. Jno. H. Smith  
attached to  
Must  
Organization  
b

Elles  
Capt. Jno. H. Smith's Spy Company,  
attached to Waul's Legion.\*  
Roll  
above.

**Muster Roll†**  
named above

531  
Capt. [illegible] attached  
Muster Roll  
of the organization named above  
dated [illegible]  
Camp No. [illegible]  
[illegible] Co.

Roll dated

dated 6  
ington c

Validity Term  
 12 months or single  
 use of resin

Married or single \_\_\_\_\_  
County of residence \_\_\_\_\_

County  
Remarks.

[illegible]

Book Mark

Calligraphy

*Curtis*

Confederate.

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Of H Ellis

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 33 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 7 to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where Gonzales May 1, 1862

By whom

Lt. Steel

Mustered into service:

When

Where Gonzales May 1, 1862

By whom

Lt. Steel

Last paid:

By whom No Bounty No pay

To what time

1862

Valuation of horse, \$ 100; equipments, \$ 100

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Coy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1862 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March, and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Albrosky

Copied

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E.

J. H. Ellis

Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted: May 1

When: May 1, 1862

Where: No. 1

By whom: L. P. Stell

Period

Last paid: No Pay recd.

By whom: No Pay recd.

To what time: , 1862

Present or absent: Absent

Remarks: Absent sick leave.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's 3rd Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. A. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Hallock



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Ellis

Priv., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 1

, 1862

Where

Honzales.

By whom

Lt. Steel.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 1862

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blacklock



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*E. H. Ellis*

*Fort.* } Capt. J. W. Stell's Company, Cav.  
Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. & Feb.*, 1863,

Enrolled:

When *May 1*, 1862.

Where *Honzales Tex.*

By whom *Lt. Stell*

Mastered into service:

When *May 1*, 1862

Where *Honzales Tex.*

By whom *Lt. Stell*

Last paid: *Capt. Adams.*

By whom

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1862

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks: *Prisoner on parole.*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hesel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Elgin H. Blalock*

Copyright

E. Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. H. Ellis  
Priv. Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above, attached to  
Bridges' Battalion,†  
for March & April, 1863.

Enlisted:  
When May 1, 1862  
Where Honzales Tex.  
By whom L. H. Stell  
Period 3 yrs  
Last paid:  
By whom Capt. H. B. Adams  
To what time Oct. 31, 1862,

Present or absent absent  
Remarks Prisoner on Parole.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., T. Mox and Ariz, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Independent Texas Infantry.  
†Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, U. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Book mark:  
Edwin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Stell's*  
*Stell's*, Co. B, {

Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When

*May 1*

Where

*Honolulu Tex.*

, 186*2*.

By whom

*L. P. Stell*.

Period

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt. Adams*.

To what time

*Oct. 31*

, 186*2*.

Present or absent

*Absent*.

Remarks:

*Prisoner on Parole*.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1st Div. and Art., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Egin H. Blalock*

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Ellis

Capt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above, attached to  
Bridges' Battalion,†

for July & Aug., 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 1, 1862.

Where Gonzales Tex.

By whom Lt. Steele

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent.

Remarks: A Prisoner on Parole.

at present with Batt  
\* This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steele's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., W. Max and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† Bridges' Battalion of Cavalry, C. S. A., appears to have been a temporary field organization which was composed of companies from various States and was disbanded about September 4, 1862.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blacklock

*C*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Ed H Ellis*

, Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*10 May 14, 1864.*

Enlisted:

When

*May 1, 1864.*

Where

*Georgias Tex  
H Steel*

By whom

Period

*8 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

*Maj Grant*

To what time

*Dec 31, 1866*

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Art Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company K, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1864, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1864. It was re-organized in October, 1864, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

*Alberty*

Copyist.

E. Confederate,  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. H. Ellis  
Govt., Co. B, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for July & Aug., 1864

Enlisted: May, 1862

When May

Where Honzales Texas

By whom Lieut. Stell

Period 3 yrs.

Last paid: May

By whom May. Quant

To what time Dec. 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Stell's Company and Company B, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin C. Blalock  
Captain

Confederate.

E.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Ellis  
Pvt., Co. B,

Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 1, 1862.

Where

Honolulu, Tex.

By whom

L. P. Steel.

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Gwent.

To what time

Feb. 29, 1864.

Present or absent

Absent.

Remarks:

Detailed on Picket  
at Cedar Point Oct. 1, 1864.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Smith's Spy Company; Captain Steel's Company and Company H, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Elgin H. Blalock

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. H. Ellis

Regt., Co. B, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1864.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1864.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Absent sick

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex and Ariz, dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

J. W. Love



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*7*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place, 186*7*.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Absent sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

*JW Love*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Ellis*  
*Port*, Co. *13*, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept.*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(CONFEDERATE.)

E. | Walls-Ly. |

J. H. Ellis  
Pot Co B. Walls-Ly.

Appears on a

List

of Confederate Paroled Prisoners who have reported at Jackson, Miss., for exchange. List forwarded to Col. Robt. Ould, Ag't. for Exchange at Richmond, Va., by N. G. Watts, Maj., C. S. A., and Agt. at Vicksburg, Miss.

List dated

Not dated

186

Remarks:

Book mark:

L. Herrera.

✓ 974  
Ellis J. M

## Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50726179	20
2	6243	21
3	6311	22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. M. Ellis

Pvt., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to May 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When Sept 24, 1863.

Where Lafayette, Miss.

By whom J. T. Conn

Period three years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Major armit

To what time Oct 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Harris

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. M. Ellis

Cvt., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July & Aug, 1864

Enlisted:

When Sept 24, 1863

Where Oxford Miss

By whom Capt Conn

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Avant

To what time Oct 31, 1863

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent wounded  
since July 15<sup>th</sup> / 64

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*J. M. Waul*  
*Capt.*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Sept 24*, 1863

Where *Oxford Miss*

By whom *Capt. Connor*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Connor*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1863

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent wounded since July 15<sup>th</sup> /64*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

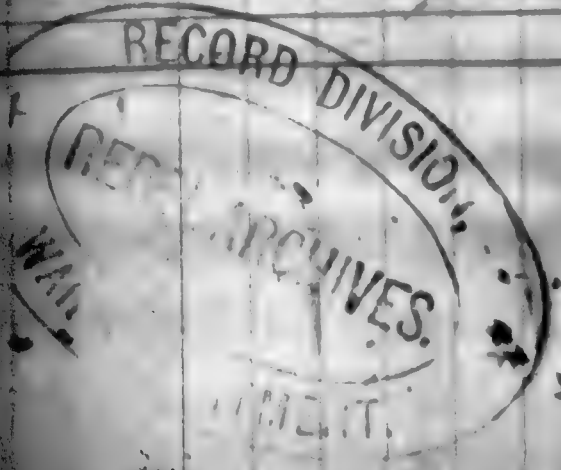


Med. Dir. Office  
Mobil Jan 9 1868

Respy. for. approved  
R. Hunter  
Med. Dir.

Adj. Dir. Dist. Gulf  
Mobil Jan 9 1868

Approved:  
By com. of  
3731  
3713  
Maj. Gen. Mearns  
S. A. Moccasin  
Adj. Dir. Gulf



or vacation for temporary  
duty in the medical  
service for retirement  
in the medical service  
John A. Ellis Co. 2nd  
Ill. Inf. Regt. 1st  
Brig. 1st Div. 1st  
Army Corps Texas 1864  
Charleston Jan 6 1868

Respectfully recommended  
to the Adj. Dir. of the  
Medical Department  
Adj. Dir. Gulf

Thos. W. M. Culloch, Regt.  
Mills Mills Jan 9 1868  
Respy. for. approved

R. M. Culloch  
Col. Com'dg

Adj. Dir. Gulf



Hospital Examining Board  
Mobile Ala

In accordance with General Orders No 34 Ad  
and Inspector General's Office Current Series. I  
honor to ask permission to appear before a Medical  
Examining Board for retirement on account of how I  
in the right shoulder received at Harrisburg Miss  
in action obeying orders.

Very Respectfully Your Obedt Servt  
Capt. John M. Ellis

To Officer Comdg  
Company (C) 11th Texas Batt  
Army of Mobile

Respectfully recommended for retirement. The applicant  
was wounded in battle at Harrisburg Miss about 15th July 1864  
has been unfit for duty since that time  
Capt. J. Conner  
at Camden Ga

Jan 13. 1865-

Priv. Jno. M. Ellis  
Co. "C" Willis Tex. Batt.  
B. C. Hauls Tex Legion



1  
H  
Tex

# ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

## CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR RETIRING OF INVALID SOLDIERS.

(Under Act of Congress, approved February 17th, 1864.)

*Private John M. Ellis* of *Captain J. T. Cannon's* Company,  
(*C*), of the *Illiss Texas*, *Battalion* *Major Collock's* Brigade,  
enrolled or enlisted by *Capt. J. T. Cannon* at *Lafayette Co. Miss* on  
the *twenty third* day of *September 1863*, to serve for the war—  
He was born in *Gallia Co.*, in the State of *Alabama*—  
is *twenty five* years of age, *five* feet *seven* inches high, *dark* complexion,  
*hazel* eyes, *dark* hair, and by occupation when enlisted  
a *Planter*; and having appeared before the Board for  
examination, we do hereby certify: that we find this soldier permanently dis-  
qualified for duty in any branch of the service, in consequence of *Effects of War that*  
*have occurred in Battle of the Crater, which in the Service of the Confederate States*  
*and in the line of duty—both striking right shoulder, fracturing scapula—also at*  
*distal end of clavicle, rendering right arm useless, & preventing the satisfactory per-*  
*formance of any military duty.*

*Thos. Williams* Surgeon P. A. C. S. }  
*W. C. Canine* " " }  
*Custard S. Votto* " " } Examining Board

### EXAMINING BOARD.

Place, *Mobile Ala.*

Date, *January 13<sup>th</sup> 1864*

Post for Aycock  
Enterprise Miss

[DUPLICATES.]

# ARMY OF THE CONFEDERATE STATES.

## CERTIFICATE OF DISABILITY FOR RETIRING OF INVALID SOLDIERS.

(Under Act of Congress, approved February 17th, 1864.)

I am John M. Sallis of Captain J. J. Conn's Company,  
(6); of the 11th Texas Cavalry Regiment, 1st Cavalry Brigade,  
enrolled or enlisted by Capt. J. J. Conn at Lafayette, La. Miss. on  
the twenty-third day of September 1862, to serve for the war.  
He was born in Gallia Co., in the State of Alabama  
is twenty-five years of age, five feet nine inches high, dark complexion,  
hazel eyes, dark hair, and by occupation when enlisted  
a planter; and having appeared before the Board for  
examination, we do hereby certify: that we find this soldier permanently dis-  
qualified for duty in any branch of the service, in consequence of effects of being shot  
through the chest in battle of Shiloh, Miss. while in the service of the Confederate States  
and in the line of duty, ball entering right shoulder, passing scapula, exit at elevated  
end of clavicle, rendering arms useless & preventing the satisfactory performance  
of any military duty.

Wm. Williams Surgeon P. A. C. S.  
W. C. Barnard " "  
Gustavus A. Voth " "  
Examining Board

### EXAMINING BOARD.

Place, Mobile Ala.

Date, January 1st 1865

Attest for Payment

Robert J. Smith  
Pay Officer

[DUPLICATES.]

475  
Ellis, John. L.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725567
2	5657
3	5748
4	5836
5	5922
6	6007
7	6092
8	6171
9	6241
10	6309
11	6382
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 2  
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 1 (McCulloch's) Tex Cav



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. L. Ellis

Det. { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Mustered into service:

When May 3, 1862.

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Last paid:

By whom Geo. Ray

To what time 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$200; equipments, \$25 100

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. D. Hunt

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John L. Collins*  
*Capt.*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Abbeville*

By whom *B. J. Weeks*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*James L. Bell*  
*Det.*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1 - Oct. 1*, 186*2*.

Enlisted:

When *May 3*, 186*2*.

Where *Greenville*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks *Left sick at camp*

*Lumpkin Mill Oct 25 " 1862*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*



E (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Geo. L. Collins  
Det., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for June 8 Feb., 1863

Enlisted: \_\_\_\_\_

When May 8, 1863

Where Gonzales

By whom D. F. Weeks

Period during the war

Last paid: \_\_\_\_\_

By whom A. B. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Max. and Ariz. dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark: \_\_\_\_\_

J. D. Hunt

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. L. Eiler*  
-----  
*Priv*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May & June*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 1862.

Where *Wichita Falls*

By whom *C. J. Eiler*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. J. L. Eiler*

To what time *Oct 23*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: -----

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Wise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: -----

*J. L. Eiler*

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Elliot

Port, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 8 Aug, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862.

Where Gonzales

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Paul

To what time June 30, 1864.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. L. Elliot

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. L. Ellis  
Priv., Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To May 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862

Where Gonzales Texas

By whom B. F. Weeks

Period three years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Arent

To what time Oct 31, 1863

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

J. J. Hunt

Copyist.

(Confederate.)  
E. Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. L. Ellis

Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for July & Aug., 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 8, 1862.

Where Gonzales Texas

By whom Capt. Wicks

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj. Avant

To what time Oct 31, 1863.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks: Absent sick since  
Aug. 20<sup>th</sup> / 64

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. S. Harris

(Confederate.)

*G*

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. L. Ellis*

*Priv.*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*4*

Where *Gonzales Tex*

By whom *Capt & Hester*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Butler*

To what time *June 30*, 186*4*.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*J. J. Harris*

Copyist.

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. L. Allen

Priv., { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated, 186

Nativity Mo.

Married or single Single

County of residence Longview

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command while serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas. - R. & P. 1864.

Book mark:

J. D. Hunt

Copyist



(CONFEDERATE.)

*E. C.*

*Det.*

*J. M. Miller*  
*Priv. Co. C. Willis Det. Co.*

Appears on

Hospital Muster Roll

of Lee Hospital,  
at Lauderdale, Miss.,

for *July & Aug. 1864*  
*dated Aug. 31, 1864.*

Enlisted: *Apr. 20, 1861.*  
When *San Antonio*  
Where *Tex.*  
By whom *War*  
Period

Attached to Hospital:

When *Aug. 26, 1864.*  
How employed *Patent*

Last paid: *Grant*  
By whom *Oct. 31, 1864*  
To what time

Present or absent

Remarks *Present*  
*Furnished his*  
*horse*

Book mark:

*copy*

976

✓ Ellis Joseph. F

Co. C., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50725568	20
2	5658	21
3	5749	22
4	5837	23
5	5923	24
6	6008	25
7	6093	26
8	6142	27
9	6242	28
10	6310	29
11	6383	30
12	442038332	31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. F. Ellis*

Co. C, Willis' Cavalry Batt'n.

Residence *Donzales County*  
*Tex*

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

of Willis' Cavalry Battalion, Ross' Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
J. T. Conn, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated

, May , 1865.

Number of rolls

58

(6396)

*C. E. McLaughlin*

Copyright.

977  
Ellison Joseph L

Co. H, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

44238134	20
1	21
2	22
3	23
4	24
5	25
6	26
7	27
8	28
9	29
10	30
11	31
12	32
13	33
14	34
15	35
16	36
17	37
18	38
19	39

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Willis' Cav. Batt'n, Texas.

Waul's Legion.

Jos L. Ellison  
Capt, Co. H, Willis' Battalion.

Residence Waco Texas

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

of Co. H, Willis' Battalion, Ross' Texas Brigade,  
Confederate States Army, commanded by Capt.  
Jos. T. Cobb, surrendered at Citronelle, Ala., by  
Lieut. Gen. R. Taylor, C. S. A., to Maj. Gen.  
E. R. S. Canby, U. S. A., May 4, 1865, and  
paroled at Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Roll dated Jackson, Miss., May 13, 1865.

Number of rolls

55

(6294)

C. E. McLaughlin  
Copyright.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Waul's Legion*  
*Waul's Legion* { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *30* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *June 30, 1865!*

Enrolled:

When *May 11*

Where *San Antonio*

, 186

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Mustered into service:

When *May 14*

Where *San Antonio*

, 186

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Last paid:

By whom *W. C. Poy*

To what time

, 186

Valuation of horse, \$*140* 100; equipments, \$*35* 100

Remarks:

This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men in this company had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March and April, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*John H. Hunt*

Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Joseph L. Ellis*  
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 8 to Aug 31*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 186*2*

Where

*Bohazalus*

By whom

*B. G. Weeks*

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by B. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Joseph H. Hill*  
Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 186*2*

Where *Boonville*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *During the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:



*E* (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*E. F. Elliot*  
*Pvt*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*Jan Feb*, 1863

Enlisted:

When

*May 14*

Where

*Ingallen*

By whom

*C. F. Weeks*

Period

*during the war*

Last paid:

By whom

*H. B. Adams*

To what time

*Dec 31*

, 186

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hite's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Harris*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John E. Ellis*  
*Priv*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1863.

Where *Georgia*

By whom *B. F. Weeks*

Period *during the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. B. F. Weeks*

To what time *Feb 7 8*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. A. Hunt*

1864

Copy to.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. T. Elliott*  
*Priv.*, Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May, June*, 186*3*

Enlisted:

When *May 1*, 186*3*

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *J. T. Elliott*

Period *May 1 to June 1*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. W. D. Williams*

To what time *June 1*, 186*3*

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hest's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John E. Elliot*  
Det., Co. C, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 186*2*

Where *Port Graham*

By whom *B. F. Wheeler*

Period *the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Feb 28*, 186*2*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *On duty as  
Comdr.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. H. Hunt*

*E* (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. F. Ellis*  
*Q. F.*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *to May 1*, 186*4*

Enlisted:  
When *May 8*, 186*2*  
Where *Longview Texas*  
By whom *B. F. Weeks*  
Period *three years in the war*  
Last paid:  
By whom *Maj. Cornut*  
To what time *Oct 31*, 186*3*  
Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to (Colonel) Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:  
*J. F. Hornum*  
Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*E*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. F. Ellis*

*For*, Co. C, Willis' Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug*, 1864.

Enlisted:

When *May 8*, 1863.

Where *Gonzales Texas*

By whom *Capt Weeks*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Maj. Avant*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. S. Hunt*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry of six companies served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 8th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Joe F. Collier

Regt. { Capt. B. F. Weeks' Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 20 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

not dated, 186 .

Nativity

Tex.

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Gonzales

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company C, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Most of the men had prior service in the 1st (McCulloch's) Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1902,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

J. A. Hunt



9/7/5  
Elbridge, Richard L  
Co E, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Abbricht, D

979  
Emershof. C

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50729354	20
2	6959	21
3	6454	22
4	6573	23
5	6648	24
6	6780	25
7	34895	26
8	8381	27
9	44280202	28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

E. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Emershoff

Pvt., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 27 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When June 17, 1862

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling

Mustered into service:

When June 17, 1861

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Remarks: Recd Bounty but no pay.

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart

(Confederate.)

E. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Emershorf.

Priv., { Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 27 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul  
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Germany

Married or single Married

County of residence Independence

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 3d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

Jno. S. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

E. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. Emmershoff.

Priv., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Aug. 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from enlistment.

To what time, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Emshorf

Pvt., Co. A,

{ 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. + Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Brenham

By whom Capt. Bolling

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Ind. Stewart.

Copyist.

Waul's Legion. / Texas

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for \_\_\_\_\_  
dated: \_\_\_\_\_

**Balloted:**  
**When**

When

Where

By whom

Period \_\_\_\_\_

By \_\_\_\_\_  
Last paid: \_\_\_\_\_

By whom

To what time

Present or absent  
Remarks:-----

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Present

Book mark

James Stewart



(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

C. Emsdorf

1st., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 17, 1862.

Where Brenham.

By whom Capt. Bolling.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hite's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Jno. Stewart.



(Confederate.)

*C.*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*C. Emschorf.*

*Privt.*, Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. & Feb.*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *June 17*, 1862.

Where *Brenham.*

By whom *Capt. Bolling.*

Period *War.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams.*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 186 .

Present or absent *Present.*

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Jno. S. Stewart.*

(Confederate.)

E.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Emmendorf

Ver., Co. A.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of Aug, 1864

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 1864

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Company Cook

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Rovey

Confederate.

C

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

C. C. Myhoff

, Co. A, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Mar.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Not here.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. O. Sweeney*

(Confederate.)

*Co. C. 1st Miss. Inf.*  
*Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss.*

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated Vicksburg, Miss., July 17, 1863.

Paroled at Marine Hospital, Vicksburg, Miss.,  
July 17, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 17*, 1863.

Remarks: *Paroled by Lt Col W. P. Harris*  
*73 Reg. Ind. Vol.*

Number of rolls:

110

(6126)

*W. P. Harris*

Copyist.

*Omschoff Christian*  
*Pos.*, Co. *A* *1<sup>st</sup> Batta*, *Thule's* *Reg't*  
(Confederate.)

*/*  
Inclosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Des. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record <i>/</i>
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation
Duty	

Charles Emschoff  
Co. A 1st Bat Maine Heavy  
Artillery  
Legions

60 1

11

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 17 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *Chr. Emulhoff*, a *Private Co. "A" 1st Regt. Hann's Div. Legion*

*Vols.*, C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*Chas W. Thomas*

*of Leg.*

*Christian Emulhoff*  
*Master*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 17 day of July, 1863.

*Wm. P. Davis* *Col 9th* Reg't *Dr. Dana* *Vols.*

AND PAROLING OFFICER.

750  
Emerson. J. L.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1 44275133	20
2	21
3	22
4	23
5	24
6	25
7	26
8	27
9	28
10	29
11	30
12	31
13	32
14	33
15	34
16	35
17	36
18	37
19	38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also



Confederate.)  
2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Ant. Emerson*  
Appears on a 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*  
Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(600)

*Tharion*  
Original

951  
+ Emler. G.

Co. L, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730973
2	10169
3	1210
4	1358
5	1478
6	1568
7	1716
8	47254064
9	47528482
10	47061655
11	66015
12	62466
13	45718992
14	698055
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BOOK MARK:

See also U.S.A. (32 Ind) Vol 6

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Emley

Put , Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.\*

Age 35 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated Apr 28, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 22, 1862.

Where Induratory

By whom Bader

Mastered into service:

When Apr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Drake

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1862.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company G, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. Emles

Out, { Capt Robert Voigt's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 35 years.

Appears on

Company-Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Apr 4 to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When

March 22, 1862

Where

Industrious

By whom

Bader

Mastered into service:

When

Apr 4, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Drake

last paid:

By whom

No pay received

To what time

186

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(42)

W. J. Johnson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

E'

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*G. Emmer*

*Priv.* Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*July & Aug.*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

*Apr. 14*, 1862

Where

*Houston Tex*

By whom

*Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period

*war*

Last paid:

By whom

*Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

*Not stated*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*[Signature]*

(Confederate)

*E*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*G. Emles*  
*Privt.*, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Period *was*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. H. B. Adams*

To what time *Aug. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. H. Brown*

*E* (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*G. Ember*  
*Priv*

, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*

Enlisted: , 1862.

When

*Apr 4*

, 1862.

Where

*Houston*

By whom

*Capt. Drake*

Period

*was*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt. Adams*

To what time

*Oct 31*

, 1862.

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*John*

Copy.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E

J. E. Miller

Part, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Apr. 4, 1862

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt Drake

Period

war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. E. Miller

Captain



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*2d* *Ember*  
*Out*, Co. C, {

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for

*Jan & Feb*

, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

*Apr. 4*

, 1862.

Where

*Houston*

By whom

*Capt. Drake*

Period

*3 yrs on the war*

Last paid:

By whom

*A. B. Adams & Co*

To what time

*Apr. 30*

, 1863.

Present or absent

*Absent*

Remarks:

*Taken prisoner  
at Yazoo City, July 14/63*

\*The company was known at various times as Captain  
Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Com-  
pany B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Bat-  
talion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of  
Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.  
The members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
C of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
C, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st  
Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex.,  
March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

*[Signature]*

Copy.

(Confederate.)

Texas Legion | Texas

J. G. Miller

Pvt. Co. A. Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 20, 1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

Where captured

, 186

When captured

Yazoo City  
July 13

Remarks:

, 1863.

Number of roll:

25; about 2

Vicksburg, Miss.  
(6596)

J. C. Starnes

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

E | Legion | Texas

J. Emiler  
Pvt. Co. A Texas Legion

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

captured at Yazoo City, Miss., and sent to Maj.  
Gen. Hurlburt, Memphis, Tenn.

Roll dated July 20, 1863.

When captured....., 186

Where captured Yazoo City

Remarks: .....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

Number of roll:

By sheet of

(E80b)

R. W. Fish

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

E | Wall's Legion | 1st

Godfreid E. Smith  
Capt. Co. E Wall's 1st Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street  
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,  
1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

Where captured \_\_\_\_\_, 186

When captured \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

Received \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

Discharged \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Number of roll:

161; sheet 4

(0000)

M. Leonard

Copy

(Confederate.)

*5 71 Tex*  
*Lodiged Ensign.*  
*Feb 20. 64 + Regt. Tex Legion.*

Appears as signature to ✓

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

passed and forwarded from St. Louis, Mo., to  
Camp Morton, Ind, August 26, 1863, by order  
of Lt. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar. Gen.  
Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from the  
Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Aug. 26, 1863.

Where captured

*Yazoo City, Miss.*

When captured

*July 7, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

224; sheet

*L. C. Fehl*

(4346)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

E

Lee.

Godfrey E. Miller  
Out. Co. E, 11th Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street  
Military Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 15  
to 31, 1863.

Roll dated St. Louis, September 8, 1863.

Where captured Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured July 14, 1863.

Received Aug. 3, 1863.

Discharged Aug. 26, 1863.

Remarks: Camp Morton, Ind.

Number of roll:

169; sheet

(0000)

1 M. Leonard

Copyright

see 2. 1. 1863 (Confederate.)

9 41 Tex.

Godfrey Emiler  
Private Co B, 41 Tex.

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

at Camp Morton, Ind., who have enlisted in the  
U. S. Service during September, 1863.

Roll dated Headquarters Camp Morton, Oct. 3,  
1863.

Where captured Yazoo City, Miss.

When captured July 14, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

70

(0300)

J. W. Bonard  
Approved

resdy (Confederate.)

C 41 Région Tex.

Godfred Smiler  
Capt Co 41 Texas Région

Appears on a roll of

**Prisoners of War**

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug. 27, 1863.

Where captured Yazoo City Miss.

When captured July 14, 1863.

Remarks, charges, &c.: Enlisted in  
32 Ind Vol. Sept. 23-1863

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 153

C. E. M. Laughlin

(229)

Copyd.



952  
Emmler, Godfrey  
**Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cav., serving later in Hood's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Artillery became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry regiments were consolidated in 1864 to form Thomas' Regt Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private      Private

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

**Cards filed with**

Emmler, G

*Emmins, P*

**Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Cavalry Division. In 1864 the Cavalry Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private*

*Private*

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

**Cards filed with**

*Emnis, Peter*

Emmond, A. J.

## Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also  
kn. Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's  
Cavalry. The remainder of the Art'y Batt'n became  
the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred  
to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Batt'ns were  
also transferred in 1864 to the 1st Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Emmons, A. J.

Emmons. A. J.

Cc B. Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50733758	20
2	3862	21
3	3977	22
4	4088	23
5	4198	24
6	4299	25
7	4396	26
8	8588	27
9	8898	28
10	44279274	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARKS

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Enrolled in June 1862.*

Enrolled:

When *Oct 1, 1862*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. L. D. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When *Oct 1, 1862*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. L. D. Bradley*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *1862*

Remarks: *Enrolled in June 1862.*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Ark. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark: *W. D. Bradley*

Captain

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. J. Timmons*

*Sgt.*, Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

*Aug. 21* 1862

Enlisted:

When

*Sept. 21*, 186

Where

*Waul's Legion*

By whom

*Capt. Bradley*

Period

*Aug. 21*

Last paid:

By whom

*Aug. 21*

To what time

*Oct. 21*, 186

Present or absent

*Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 13th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. J. Timmons*  
Capt.

Confederate.

L.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. J. Timmons.

S. Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 22, 1861.

Enlisted:

When April 20, 1861.

Where Springfield.

By whom Capt. Bradley.

Period 3 years.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. W. B. Williams.

To what time May 2, 1861.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Aris, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

*W. B. Williams*  
Capt.

Confederate  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B. 1st Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Nov. 1 Dec., 1862.

Enlisted:  
When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by U. S. No. 21, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. H. Spaulding  
Capt.



Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*A. J. Timmons*  
Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan. 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 26*, 1862.

Where *Waul's field*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec. 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

mark:

*M. M. Zecher*  
Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1, 1864.

Enlisted:

When April 2, 1862.

Where Texas Field

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time April 30, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: A broken account

This company was known at various times (as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

W. H. Jackson  
Capt.

MAY 23

50734298

1912

Väcksburg. In Fre.  
störh. Fre.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

U. S. Timmons  
Det, Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

**Muster Roll†**

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1865.

Nativity Ala.

Married or single Married

County of residence Franklin

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. M. Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Check mark:

U. S. Timmons

Copyist

6<sup>th</sup>

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. J. Emmons

P. I.

, Co. B, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

## Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1862

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*absent*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Emmons

Copyright

Confederate.

*C*

X Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*A. T. Emmond*

*Re*, Co. *D*, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186*3*.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Absent Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Osbourne*

Copy

*Walter ...*  
Confederate.

*... Ball ...*

*... ..*

*... ..*  
Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

in Hospital No. 3, paroled at Vicksburg, Miss.,  
according to the terms of capitulation entered  
into by the commanding Generals of the United  
States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Nov 10 1863*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 16, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

98

(1863)

*W. W. Fisher*

Approved

*Emmons, A. J.*

*Pvt., Co. B*

*2nd Batt. Heavy Arty*  
*Reg't*  
*Legion*

(Confederate.)

*1* Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Dec. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pria. of War Record <i>1</i> .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Desertion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....



A. J. Simmons

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 16 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I A. J. Emmons a Private of Co. B. 2 Reg't Batt. Mont. Legions  
Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—  
That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,  
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of  
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores  
nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States  
of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

A. J. Emmons

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 16 day of July 1863.

S. M. Furgg 31<sup>st</sup> Reg't Ills. Inf. Vols.  
Capt AND PAROLING OFFICER.

Emmons. G. H.

Co. <sup>4</sup> Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734397
2	3822
3	3935
4	7620
5	4885
6	
7	
8	
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 2

BACK MARK:

See also

12 Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

12

Texas.

*John S. Jones*  
Priv., Co. D, Young's Reg't Texas Inf.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Feb 15 to June 30*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *March 10*, 1862

Where *Fairfield, Tex.*

By whom *Lieut. Bradley*

Period *1 year*

Last paid:

By whom *pay due from enlistment*

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Transferred to 70th  
Legion*

\*This regiment completed its organization about February 2, 1862, with ten companies, A to K. It was officially designated the 15th Regiment Texas Infantry but was known in the field as Young's and as the 8th Regiment Texas Infantry and it was finally paroled as of the latter designation.

A detachment of Company D, 10th Regiment Texas Infantry, which was not captured at Arkansas Post, Ark. January 11, 1863, was mustered as Company L of this regiment from April 20, 1863.

Blank mark:

*G. E. Jones*

Copyist.

Emmons. H. B.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734300	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 0

BACK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

2

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. B. Timmons

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Sept. 1, 1863.

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 1 year

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Grisham

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company of Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

H. B. Timmons

Captain

(CONFEDERATE.)

*E. Wauls Legion*

Appears on a Register of

Hospital,  
13 Reg't Texas Infantry.

Disease *Measles*

Admitted

Returned to duty

Furloughed

Discharged

Died

Remarks:

*Sept 1864*, 1864.

, 186

, 186

, 186

, 186

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 481, page 199

*W. N. Callie*

2000

Copyist

988

Emmons. J. L.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734395	20
2	3757	21
3	3861	22
4	3976	23
5	4087	24
6	4194	25
7	4298	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Texas Inf



Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Waul's Legion*  
Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appearance

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Waul's Legion*, 1862.

Enrolled

When *April 14, 1862*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. L. D. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When *April 14, 1862*, 1862.

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. L. D. Bradley*

Last paid

By whom

To what time *March 22, 1864*, 1864.

Remarks *Waul's Legion*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 8th Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was now known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Legion

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Waul's Legion*  
Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 1, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *May 1, 1862*

Where *Waul's Field*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *May 1, 1862*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from*

To what time *July 1, 1862*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1, 1864

Enlisted:

When Apr. 21, 1864

Where San Antonio

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. H. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1866

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mo., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark: {

M. H. Sealman  
Capt.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Waul's Legion*

*Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. 11, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *April 14, 1862*

Where *Waul's Field*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Period *1 year*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Waul*

To what time *Oct. 11, 1862*

Present or absent *absent*

Remarks: *absent since*

*Nov. 11 at Vicksburg*

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company L, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book marks

*W. H. G. 24*  
Copy

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*James B. Timmons*

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 12th Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark:

*W. H. Jackson*  
Copies.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Timmons, Co. F, Waul's Legion.

Age 22 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862.

Nativity A. A. A.

Married or single Married

County of residence Harrison

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 66, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

W. H. S. Graham

Copyist

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan 1 1864

Enlisted:

When April 2 1862

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. Bradley

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Graham

To what time Dec 31 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion  
Capt.

*Commons J. S.*

*Col. D. 2nd Reg't* *South Carolina*

(Confederate.)

*/*  
Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pria. of War Record <i>/</i> .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Desertion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
.....	.....
.....	.....



J. L. Eumans

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 4<sup>th</sup> 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. L. Emmens*

a *private*

of Co. B. 2<sup>nd</sup> *Regt* *1st* *Mass* *Legion*

*Tex* Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*Attest*

*L. D. Bradley, Capt.*

*Co. B. W. T. L.*

*J. L. Emmens*

*mark*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 4<sup>th</sup> day of July 1863.

*John B. 20th Regt Ohio Vol 4*  
*Major* AND PAROLING OFFICER

Ems haff, C.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the Battle of Vicksburg the Cavalry Legion was also known as Waul's Texas Cavalry, serving under an Steele's Confederate Legion. On 10th part of the Army Legion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remaining were transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Legion were concentrated in the 1st Texas Infantry Regiment.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Emers horf, C.





Emzhoff, C.

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the war, Waul's Texas Legion was also known as Waul's Texas Legion, receiving later in Steele's Campaign the name of the 1st Texas Cavalry. The 1st Texas Cavalry was organized in 1862 and the 1st Texas Infantry was organized in 1862. The Infantry was organized in 1862 and the 1st Texas Cavalry was organized in 1862.

(Confederate.)

Private      Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Emers hof, C.

Engarter, H.

Co., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry. After the war in Steel's Cavalry and Texas Infantry and the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated into 1st and 2nd Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Engester, Hugo

Engelary, Charles  
**Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

As the title of A. K. Smith, the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's Cavalry Texas Cavalry. In 1864 the Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2nd Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were reorganized in 1864 as the 1st and 2nd Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private      Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Engellage, Charles



*Engellage, Charles*

Co. *B* Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1 50730149  
2 30854  
3 30287  
4 30427  
5 30547  
6 30731  
7 45350837  
8 355546  
9 332690

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

✓ BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

✓ See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

....., Company C, Waul's Legion.\*

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... 1862.

Enrolled:

When ..... 186 ..

Where ..... *Washington City*

By whom ..... *at the hands of*

Mustered into service:

When ..... 186 ..

Where ..... *at the hands of*

By whom ..... *at the hands of*

Last paid:

By whom ..... *at the hands of*

To what time ..... 186 ..

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Waul's Legion*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

(Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.)

Age 30 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated 1862.

Nativity

Married or single

Residence

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Fort and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in 1884) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Mark:

Waul's Legion

Copies

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E

Charles G. Ingelays

Vol

, Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for

July & Aug

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

June 15

, 186

Where

Carroll's Waul

By whom

Capendrecht

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent

present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

mark:

Wm Potter

Copy

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Charles G. Waul

Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When June 15, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Waul

Period war

Last paid:

By whom at Adams

To what time Aug 21, 1862

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilcox Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

Wm. Potter

Captain.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Full, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for , 1864.

Enlisted:

When , 1864.

Where

By whom

Period was

Last paid:

By whom

To what time , 1864.

Present or absent

Remarks Absent without leave since

Dec 31st 1863. Discharged previous

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. C. Potter

Copies

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *January 1st*, 1863

Enlisted:

When *Jan 15*, 186

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Waul's Legion*

Period *War*

Last paid:

By whom *Waul's Legion*

To what time *Oct 1st*, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: *Enlisted on the  
March 1st 1862 for 1 year*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Mark:

*Waul's Legion*

Capt.

8  
5077-731

Inde 10/1/11



(Confederate.)

*1st Section 105*  
*Private 1st Class*  
*1st Section*

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois, paroled and  
sent to City Point, Va., for exchange, by order  
War Dept., April 1, 1863.\*

Roll dated Military Prison, Alton, Ill., April 1,  
1862.†

Where captured

When captured

Remarks:

\*Indorsement shows: "Received City Point, Va., April 8th, 1863,  
from Capt. L. E. Mason, 77th Ohio Vols, Eight Hundred & fifty  
five (855) paroled (Confederate) prisoners of War.—J. E. THOMPSON,  
Capt. Comdg. Post."

† As to appears on the roll.

Number of rolls

63

1862)

*L. Murdoch*  
Appr.

(Confederate.)

Co. 1 2 1 Texas

Amos Engeage  
Capt. Co. B. 2 Texas Legion

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

released from Military Prison, Alton, Illinois,  
during the month of March, 1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Where captured

Texas, U.S.

When captured

July 4, 1862

Remarks: Released on parole  
and bond March 3<sup>rd</sup>

+ Do on Roll

Number of rolls

83

(5006)

C. J. Harris

Copied.

Confederate.

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

received at Military Prison, Alton, Illinois.

When received

Where captured

When captured

When exchanged

By whom exchanged

Remarks, charges, &c.:

*Deserted from the 1st*  
*Alton, Ill. March 2*  
*1862*

Alton, Ill., Register No. 1; page

689 *Jack Quinlan*  
Copyright

Engesser, Hugh.  
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Wills' Battalion Texas Cavalry, serving under Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. In 1864 the 10th Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Johnson's Regiment Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Engesser, Hugh.

997

*Engester, Hugh*  
 Co. *B. Waul's Texas Legion.*  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Corporal*  
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730057
2	30147
3	30852
4	30285
5	30425
6	30529
7	30650
8	30814
9	38418
10	38946
11	44274976
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also

Consecutive.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Waul's Legion*  
\_\_\_\_\_, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.\*

Age \_\_\_\_\_ years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept. 1862*, 186 2.

Enrolled:

When *Sept. 1862*, 186 2.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Wm. Waul*

Mustered into service:

When *Sept. 1862*, 186 2.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Wm. Waul*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., S. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Wm. Waul*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Henry Engister

Company C, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 21 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 15 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When March 2, 1862

Where Houston

By whom J. M. Butler

Mustered into service:

When April 4, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. J. M. Butler

Last paid:

By whom No pay recd

To what time , 1862

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Hughes Englester*

Age 21

years.

Appears on a

Capt Otto Nathusius' Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Muster Roll†  
of the organization named above.  
Roll dated *Camp Waul*

*July 14*

Nativity

*Swiss*

1862

Married or single

*Single*

Residence

*Harris*

Remarks:

†This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1893) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—H. & P. 19474.

Book mark:

*W. H. Potter*

Copy



(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*George Engle*  
Pvt., Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July-Aug*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Mountain*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*M. W. Potter*

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Henry Engister

Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When April 1, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt S. M. Drake

Period war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Not Stated.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

Wm Potter

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*He Engister*  
4 *Co*, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt J. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt Adams*

To what time *Oct 31*, 1862.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks: *Admitted, Co. B, Dec 22*

*Special Order No. 177*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*W. C. Potter*

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*1st Infantry*

*1st Co.* Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y & Feby*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *April 1*, 1863.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Drake*

To what time *Feb 3*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., T. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Waul's Legion*

(Confederate.)

*E*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Henry Engster*  
Copt., Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Jan'y - Feby*, 186*4*

Enlisted:

When *April*, 186*2*.

Where

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *3 yrs or war.*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent

Remarks: *Discharged*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel's Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel's Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*Waul's Legion*

G

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

H. Engarter

Co. B, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. O'Sullivan

*C*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Engineer*

*Capt*, Co. *A*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Osburn*

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Hugh Ingesser*  
*2nd Co B*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.  
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July —, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(8896)

*J. G. Douglas*  
Coryell



Higssen - H.

Haul's Texas Legion

(CONFEDERATE.)

REFERENCE CARD.

See Manuscript No. 1333 page .....

Datd - Dec. 31 1863

Deceased

GENERAL INDEX CARD.

This card must not be taken from the files.

6413

Write nothing above this line.

H. Engsten

Wanda Texas Legion

Clarendon, Adams Ala

SEE VOUCHERS OF

Boyle & Detmold

Selma Ala. Dec 31. 13

(CONFEDERATE.)

E

1 Inf

Henry Engesser  
Pvt. C. B. Wauls Inf Regt

Appears on a

Register

of Effects of Deceased Soldiers, turned over to  
Quartermasters, C. S. A.

Receipt filed \_\_\_\_\_, 1865.

No. 7501

Amount \$ 41.00

Settlement

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 10, File No. 21, page 197

(638)

1817

Copyist.

*Engesser Hugh*  
*2<sup>nd</sup> Capt, Co. D 1<sup>st</sup> Battery* *Haul's 7<sup>th</sup> Legion*  
*Reg't*

(Confederate.)

*/*  
Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pria. of War Record <i>/</i> .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Desertion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
Duty .....	.....
.....	.....

H. Engesser

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY *9th* 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *George A. ...* of Co. *1st* Reg't *...*  
Vols. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*Hugh Engesser*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this *9th* day of July 1863.

*George A. ...* *9th* Reg't *Ohio* Vols.  
*Mayer* AND PAROLING OFFICER.

998

Engister, Hugo  
**Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private Corporal

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Engister, Hugho

977  
Englebar, Charles  
Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. In 1864 part of the Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 21 Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Engellage, Charles



Engler, Charles  
**Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav. serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into the 1st Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Engellage, Charles

1001

Ennis, A

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ennis, Peter

1002  
Ennis, Harmon

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	45719888	20
2		21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein ☐

Number of personal papers herein ☐

✓ BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

✓ See also \_\_\_\_\_

E (Confederate.)  
Unionist | Tex

Harmon Bliss  
Capt. Co. E. 1st Tex. Inf.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War  
at Camp Morton, Ind., desiring to take the Oath  
of allegiance.

Roll not dated.\*

Where captured Vicksburg, Miss.  
When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks: Enscripted 18 June 62.  
Lagrange, Texas desires to  
take the Oath go to Ohio  
remain loyal  
Recommended

\*Certificate shows: "Sworn to before me this 9th day of  
December, 1863. 1st Lieut. MARK A. HOYT, Invalid Corps."

Number of roll

78  
(0004) C. E. M. Laughlin  
Captain

Write nothing above this line.

A. G. O. 10-sh.

June 12, 1912.

Mr. Whitcomb:

Card from  
Roll 78. (P of W at Camp  
Morton, Ind. desirous to take  
the oath of allegiance.) Shows

Harmon Ennis

Pat Co E. Wall's Tex. Legion

Captured Vicksburg, Miss

July 4/63.

Remarks given.

We fail to locate him.

Respectfully

F. Van Wankin

Mr Van Wankin:

Roll 160 St Louis  
Shows one

Peter Ennis

Pat Co D Tex Leg

Same Apt Recd July 26

Reg 1 Camp Morton

Peter Ennis

Pat Co D Tex Leg

Recd Jan 2 - 1865

(over)

Is further info is  
Squires Manual all

July 22/12 J. G. A. W.  
10 St. July 23/12

Respectfully ret'd for further search.  
Card does not seem to fit in case of  
Peter Ennis. He has similar  
card from Roll 75  
F. Van Drankin  
Am

Mr Van Drankin:  
Nothing add. found.

July 24/12 J. G. A. W.  
J. G. A. W.

If further info is  
Squires Renewal

July 22/12 J.G.A.W.

J.M.

10 St. July 23/12

Respectfully ret'd for further search.  
Card does not seem to fit in case of  
Peter Ennis. He has similar  
card from Roll 75

F. Van Vranken

Am

Mr Van Vranken:

Nothing add. found.

July 24/12 J.G.A.W.  
J.M.

1802-a  
Ennis, L.

**Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private      Private

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

Cards filed with

Ennis, Peter



1063  
Ennis Peter

Co BWaul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730058	20
2	30148	21
3	30853	22
4	30286	23
5	30426	24
6	30546	25
7	30665	26
8	37655	27
9	38425	28
10	39062	29
11	47253787	30
12	47060705	31
13	61646	32
14	52003	33
15	45696540	34
16	719614	35
17	716783	36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate)

*E*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Peter Emis*

*186*, Capt. Otto Nathusius' Company.\*

Age *31* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *later April 15*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *March 21*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Wm. Anderson*

Mustered into service:

When *April 1*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. J. M. Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. W. Waul*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Peter Emmit

Out

, Company C, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 32 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for April 5 to June 3, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

March 21

Where

Houston

, 186

By whom

J. M. Anders

Mastered into service:

When

April 1

Where

Houston

, 186

By whom

Capt. J. M. Drake

Last paid:

By whom

No pay recd

To what time

, 186

Remarks:

\* This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. M. Potter

Copyist

**Waul's Legion. Texas.**

Age \_\_\_\_\_ years.

Apprentice in N

of the organization named above.

Roll dated June 2nd  
July 14, 1862.

Nativity *California*

Married or single single

Residence 1422

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 53, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1935) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 70474.

**Book mark:** .....

**Copyright**

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *Sept 1 Aug*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *April*, 1862

Where *Kinston*

By whom *Capt Sam Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company M, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate,  
Waul's Legion. | **Texas.**

*John Peter Ennis*  
Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*Apr 1862*

*Apr 1862*

*Apr 1862*

*Apr 1862*

*Apr 1862*

*Apr 1862*

*Apr 1862*

*Apr 1862*

*Apr 1862*

*Apr 1862*

*Apr 1862*

*Apr 1862*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment of Cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served each of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and were also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Edg. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

*W. Potter*

Copy

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*W. Lewis*

*Oct*, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Nov 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted: *Al. J. I.*, 186

When *Nov 1862*

Where *Louisiana*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake* was

Period

Last paid: *Capt. Adams*

By whom *Oct 31*, 186

To what time

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathusius' Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathusius' Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of two companies of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. C. Potter*

*Copy*



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

, Co. B, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan 1 1862

Enlisted:

When April 1, 1862

Where Louisiana

By whom Capt. M. D. Adams

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent present

Remarks: on extra duty as messenger. S. O. No 22

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Nathaniel Company of Volunteers; Captain Nathaniel Company and Company C, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company B, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., 1862 and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

W. W. Potter



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*L. E. Ennis*

*Plut, Col.*

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

*July*

, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*July 1st - Home work at affairs*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*M. A. Roys*

6<sup>th</sup>

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. P. Ennis

Appears on

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *Jan*

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Went home leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Johnson

*G*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*A. Ennis*

*1st*, Co. *F*, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec.*, 186*3*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date, 186.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Stinson*

Confederate.

C Co 6 Legion Texas

P. Commins

Priv. Co. B. 6 Texas Legion

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July 4, 1863, and  
sent to Memphis, Tenn., July 18, 1863.

Roll dated

Not dated

, 186

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4

, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of roll:

22; sheet

(229b)

A. H. Stinson

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

E. I. *Legion* | *Regt.*

*Peter Ennis*  
*1st Co. 1st Div. Legion, C.S.A.*

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

received and discharged at Gratiot Street Military  
Prison (St. Louis, Mo.), from July 15 to 31,  
1863.

Roll dated

*Not dated, 186*

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863*

Received *July 28, 1863*

Discharged *186*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

160; sheet

(0000)

*4 H. H. H. H. H.*

Copy

E | (Confederate) | Tex.

Peter Ennis,  
Pvt. Co. B. Tex. Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

received at and discharged from Gratiot Street  
Prison, St. Louis, Mo., from Aug. 1 to 15,  
1863.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Where captured

When captured

Received

Discharged

Remarks:

Vicksburg, Miss.  
July 4  
July 26  
Aug. 1

Camp Minton Ind.  
1863.  
1863.  
186

Number of roll:  
101; sheet  
(6076)

4 M. Leonard

(Confederate.)

*Peter Jones*  
*Prisoner of War*  
Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

forwarded from Gratiot Street Prison, St. Louis,  
Mo., to Camp Morton, Ind., Aug. 1, 1863, by  
order of Lieut. Col. J. O. Broadhead, Pro. Mar.  
Gen. Dept. of the Mo., under instructions from  
the Commissary General of Prisoners.

Roll dated St. Louis, Mo., Aug. 3, 1863.

Where captured *Richmond, Va.*

When captured *July 1, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of roll:

011; sheet 3

(6396)

*P. E. Fitch*

Approved

(Confederate.)

E.

Tex

Peter Emnis  
Art. Co. B. Texas Legion

Appears on a roll of

Prisoners of War

at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana.

When received Aug 2, 1863.

Where captured

When captured, 186

Remarks, charges, &c. Released on  
oath Jan 7 1865

Camp Morton, Ind., Register No. 1; page 25



(Confederate.)

E Wells Legion Texas

Peter Ennis  
Pvt. Co. B, Wells Legion

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

at Camp Morton, Ind., desiring to take the Oath  
of allegiance to the United States.

Roll not dated.\*

Where captured Nicksburg Miss.

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks: Enlisted at  
Houston State of Tex.  
April 1, 1862. Desires  
to take the oath.  
renewed Oath a  
loyal man  
Disfranchisement  
denied.

\*Certificate shows: "Sworn to before me this 5th day of  
Dec., 1863. A. J. GUTHRIE, Capt. 60th Ind. Vols."

Number of rolls

75

(8396)

E. E. Rankin  
Capt.

(Confederate.)

*John Henry*

*John Henry*  
*John Henry*

Name appears as signature to an

Oath of Allegiance

to the United States, subscribed and sworn to at  
Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Ind., Jan. 2, 1865.

Place of residence *Harris Co. Texas*

Complexion *Light*; hair *Dark*

Eyes *Blue*; height *5* ft. *6 1/2* in.

REMARK: Captured at Vicksburg, Miss., July  
4, 1863; refused to be paroled and asked to take  
the Oath of Allegiance to the U. S. and be released.

Remarks:

Number of P.M.

27; shot *John Henry*

(608)

Copy.

1004  
Eschenburg. C

Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50726465
2	6572
3	6682
4	6786
5	6883
6	6965
7	7046
8	7127
9	7193
10	7263
11	73189
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also 9 (Nichols) Tex Eng

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*G. L. ...*  
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for *...*

Enrolled:

*...*, 1862.

When *Oct 17*

Where *...*

*...*, 1861.

By whom *...*

Mustered into service:

When *...*

*...*, 1861.

Where *...*

By whom *...*

Last paid:

By whom *...*

To what time *...*

*...*, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$*50* 100; equipments, \$*25* 100  
Remarks: *...*

\* Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 5th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Max. and Ariz., dated March 2, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*...*

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*A. Dickinson*  
Pr., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.  
Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston*

By whom *Lt. J. T. Ware*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Cap. M. Keen*

To what time *Apr 24*, 1862.

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent since returned before Dec 1, 1861.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. M. French*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*G. E. Fickert*

*Chf.*, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept 10*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Moseley's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

\_\_\_\_\_, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organisation named above

for \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

Enlisted:

When \_\_\_\_\_, 1861.

Where \_\_\_\_\_

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

Period 3 years or less

Last paid:

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1861, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1861. It was re-organized in October, 1861, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

413 Punch

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

*Prof*, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

## Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Army & Navy, 1864

**Ballasted:**

## When

## Where

By whom

Period

**Last paid:**

By whom.

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 11, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark :

(042)

Copyright



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*L. Eschenburg*

Co. D,

Cavalry Battalion,

Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *March & April*, 1864

Entered:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Galveston, Tex.*

By whom *Dr. J. P. Ware*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Major G. Frank*

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Arms, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*G. Frank*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

\_\_\_\_\_, Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for \_\_\_\_\_, 1864.

Enlisted:

When \_\_\_\_\_, 1861.

Where \_\_\_\_\_

By whom \_\_\_\_\_

Period *3 years in the war*

Last paid: \_\_\_\_\_

By whom *Wm. F. Palmer*

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*A. E. Schenck*

*1st*, Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *January 1st* 1864.

Enlisted:

When *Oct 19*, 1861.

Where *Chickasaw*

By whom *Levi H. Clark*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *Levi H. Clark*

To what time *Dec 31* 1863.

Present or absent *present*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz. dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. H. Schenck*

(Confederate.)  
6 Waul's Legion. Texas.

C. C. Cunningham  
Lieut., Co. D, Willis' Batt'n Texas Cavalry.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Sept 1864, 1864.

Enlisted:

When Oct 19, 1861.

Where Galveston, Tex

By whom W. J. T. Ware

Period 3 years or the war

Last paid:

By whom Maj W. F. Avant

To what time Feb 29, 1864.

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Det. to Gen. Pickens at  
Bedder Point Oct 1864

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. T. Ware

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*L. E. Cunningham*  
\_\_\_\_\_, Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, 'Waul's Legion.

Age *2* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll\*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*1st of March*, 186

Nativity *America*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *Greene*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

\* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(1860)

*W. P. French*  
Copyist

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

September 9

Pvt., Co. 1,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

Aug

1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

JW Lore

(CONFEDERATE).

Charley Esenburg.

Pvt. Co. D. Willis Batt. Tex. Cav

Name appears on a

PAROLE OF PRISONERS OF WAR

at Columbus, Texas.

Paroled July 20, 1865.

Residence Fayette Co., Tex.

Number of roll: 3

CRESS

Copyist.

Chas Eschenb

*Charley Eschenberg* P.R. Co. By *Wm. B. Hall*  
Texas Cav.

20<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1865.

Daniel Harvey

Captain U. S. V., Provost Marshal.

Hay. Mr. County Texas



1865.

Esslinger, Peter

Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Thompson's Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private | Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ettinger, Peter

1506  
Estal, H. P.

## Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Wills' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty' Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Companies were known as the 1st and 2d Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private Private

### REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Estal, H. P.

1867  
Estell, Bird

**Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.**

**(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)**

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command, Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Regt Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private      Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Estol, Bird

1901  
Estell, H. P.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Confederate Texas Cavalry. In 1864 it was the 1st Texas Cavalry Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the company was transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery. The Infantry battalions were converted into the 1st Texas Field Battery, Regular Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Estell, H. P.

1864  
Estill, H.

## Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Waul's Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private      Private

### REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Estill, H. P.

Estol, A. P.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Louisiana. In 1864 part of the Artillery Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Estol, H. P.

1011  
*Estol. Bird*

Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
CARD NUMBERS.

150732271	20
2355	21
2445	22
2584	23
	24
	25
	26
	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *2*

✓ BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Bird Estell

Regt. { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to June 5, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville, La.

By whom G. P. Mattison

Mustered into service:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville, La.

By whom G. P. Mattison

Last paid:

By whom No pay, No Bounty

To what time June 5, 1862

Remarks: June 6 1862

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 8th Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams



E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Bird Estol

Put

, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1862

Where

Centerville Leon Co.

By whom

G. P. Mathison

Period

3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom

No pay No Bounty

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 54 Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Edgar Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(442)

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

E

Confederate,

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Bird Estol

Priv

, Co. E, | 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct

, 1862

Enlisted:

When

May 6

, 1862

Where

Centerville Tex

By whom

G. O. Mathison

Period

3 yr

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(645)

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Bird Estol

Priv., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville Tex

By whom Capt Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks Died at Grenada  
Dec 14, 1862

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 20, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., M. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. William

1812  
Estol. H. P.

# Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732270	20
2	2356	21
3	2446	22
4	2536	23
5	2615	24
6	2685	25
7	8522	26
8	44274956	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*G. P. Steel*

*Capt.* { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *21* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 6 to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Leitzville Leon Co.*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Mustered into service:

When *May 6*, 186*2*.

Where *Leitzville Leon Co.*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay No Bounty*

To what time *June 30*, 186*2*

Remarks *Due to S. 2/10*

This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. M. Williams*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Company Eatal

Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Apparatus on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1862

Where

Georgetown Leon Co

By whom

G. P. Mattison

Period

3 yr

Last paid:

By whom

No pay No Bounty

To what time

1862

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in the late Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Division and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book must:

(348)

J. M. Williamson

Copy.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. P. Estol

Out, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville Tex

By whom H. P. Mattison

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears as if they have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(642)

J. M. Williams

Copyist.



E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. C. Estol

Priv., Co. E, { Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov 5 Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville Tex

By whom Capt Mathison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adamo

To what time Oct 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. Williams

(642)

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

H. P. Estol

Out, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1863.

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom Capt Mattison

Period 2 y.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Sick in Camp

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

(442)

Copyist.

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

H. P. Estol

Out, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville

By whom G. P. Mattison

Period 3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time July 1, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., E. Man and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

(1864)

Copied.

*C*

Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*H. Estell*  
Co. *C*

Appears on \_\_\_\_\_  
Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *Apr.*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station \_\_\_\_\_, 186 *2*  
Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:  
Date \_\_\_\_\_  
Place \_\_\_\_\_  
Remarks: \_\_\_\_\_, 186 \_\_\_\_\_

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty: \_\_\_\_\_, 186 \_\_\_\_\_

Absent enlisted men accounted for:  
*Detachment*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalions served east of the Mississippi River and the artillery battalion served east of the Mississippi River. Some of its members were organized into the Trans Mississippi Department, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Some of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Small*

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*H. P. Stal* +  
*1st*, Co. *1st*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July *4*, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks: *Absent*

*Name appears on duplicate as*  
*H. P. Stal*

83

(334)

*J. G. Douglas*  
Agent

Estell 26, P.

Pvt., Co. E 1<sup>st</sup> Batt. Haul's Fin. Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Bed Cards	Final Statements
Burial Records	Furloughs or L. of A.
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge	Med. Certificates
C. M. Charges	Med. Dec. Lists
Descriptive Lists	Orders
Discharge Certificates	Pria. of War Record
Enlistment Papers	Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l	Furlough or L. of A.
Casualty Sheet	Med. Examination
Confinement	Misc. Information
Contracts	Pay or Clothing
Death or Effects	Personal Reports
Desertion	Rank
Discharge from Hosp'l	Transfer to Hosp'l
Discharge from Service	Transportation

H. P. Estee

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I H. P. E. et al ..... of Reg't 23rd .....  
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton,  
C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said  
capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police,  
or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of  
America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor  
discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of  
America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

H. P. E. et al .....

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July, 1863.

John C. Fry ..... 20 Reg't Ohio ..... Vol.

May AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1013  
Etheridge, P. L.

**Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ethridge, P. L.



1914

*Ethridge. P. L.*  
**Co. 6, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

*Private* | *Private*  
**CARD NUMBERS.**

1	50734491
2	4540
3	4645
4	4718
5	4485
6	4847
7	4908
8	8628
9	9117
10	23746
11	44275104
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40

Number of medical cards herein *2*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf*  
*P. L. Ethridge & (Nichols) Tex Inf*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. L. Etheridge  
Capt.

{ Capt. P. Millican's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 10 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When Oct 18, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Cameron

Mustered into service:

When enlisted term extend 1862.

Where ed for war

By whom

Last paid:

By whom Capt. McKee

To what time Apr 24, 1862.

Remarks: Bounty paid.

This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H. Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. L. Etheridge

Pvt, Co. H, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for first muster to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Cap Cannon

Period

War

Last paid:

By whom

Cap McKee

To what time

Apr 24, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company O, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 85, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. L. Anthony  
Put

, Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18

, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

, 186

Present or absent

Not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 5th (Nichols') Regiment, Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Wilson's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

L. H. Martin

Copy.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*P. L. Etheridge*

Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov & Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

*Oct 18*, 1861.

Where

*Galveston*

By whom

*Capt Cameron*

Period *3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt Adams*

To what time

*Oct 31*, 1862

Present or absent.

*Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Blank mark:

*L. N. Martin*

Confederate.

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

F. L. Etheridge

Pat., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed partly of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

L. H. Martin

Copy

Confederate.

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. L. Ethridge

Vol., Co. C, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Jan & Feb., 1864

Enlisted:

When

Oct 18, 1861.

Where

Galveston

By whom

Capt Cameron

Period

3 years

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Apr 30, 1863.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks:

Absent without leave

since Nov 1/63.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

L. N. Martin

Capt.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Ethridge

Lot { Capt. P. Millican's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 20 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated, 186

Nativity

Ky.

Married or single

Single

County of residence

Leon

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Millican's Company and Company H, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company C, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from the 9th (Nichols) Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company F, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 15, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

L. H. Martin

Copyist



6

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. Ethridge

, Co. 6, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Nov.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. S. Dunnell

1864.

Copyist.

G

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Chriage

Re Co. 6, 2 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. L. Ellridge  
Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

List

of the absent without leave, Waul's Texas Legion.

List dated

Not dated

Residence Lawrenceville, Miss.  
Stone Co.

, 1864.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

\*List Indorsed: "Rec'd, A. G. O., March 1st, 1864."

Book mark:

(1862)

W. L. Jeffery  
Copyright.

E

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*P. L. Etheridge*  
Capt. Co. 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 14*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(2346)

*J. Marvin*

Capt.

*Etheridge P. L.*  
*Priv., Co. C 2<sup>nd</sup> Batt. Heavy Arty. Tex. Legion*  
 Reg't

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Des. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pris. of War Record / .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Desertion .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
Duty .....	.....
.....	.....

O. L. Estlin

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY ..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I P. L. E. Third a Private Co. E. D. Reg't W. T. L.  
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military  
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate  
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or  
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United  
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

P. L. E. Third

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this ..... day of July, 1863.

John C. Pemberton 2d Reg't Ohio Vols,  
Major  
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1015  
Ettinger, B.

**Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Ettinger, Peter

7



1016

*Etthlinger. Peter*

**Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734987	21
2	5512	22
3	5083	23
4	5183	24
5	5277	25
6	5367	26
7	5454	27
8	86621	28
9		29
10		30
11		31
12		32
13		33
14		34
15		35
16		36
17		37
18		38
19		39

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *0*

BOOK MARK:

See also *Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf*

CONFEDERATE

E.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Peter Etlinger

Part { Capt. H. Wickeland's Company  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Enrollment to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When June 22, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Mustered into service:

When June 22, 1862

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Last paid:

By whom M. County rec'd. No pay rec'd.

To what time 1862

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 65, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(643)

J. N. Royer

Copies

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

Order Ollinger

Pvt H. } Capt H. Wickeland's Company  
(Pioneer Company), Waul's Legion.\*

Age 18 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

July 1, 1862

Nativity Germany

Married or single Single

County of residence Austin

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1863) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Confederate.

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Peter Esslinger

Plat , Capt. H. Wickeland's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for To Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When:

June 22

186

Where:

Camp Waul

By whom:

Capt H Wickeland

Period:

3 Yrs or for the war

Last paid:

By whom:

Pay due from enlistment

To what time

186

Present or absent:

Present

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion; and subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered to rejoin into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and was prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

J. H. Royer

Copyist

Confederate.

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Robert S. Waul

Put , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct , 1862

Enlisted:

When June 22 , 186

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt. H. Wickeland

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time August 31 , 186

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: a

J. H. Royer

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Det. E. Ellinger

Det. , Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 1 Dec. , 1862.

Entered:

When

June 22

, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt. Wickland

Period

3 yrs. or the war.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

October 21

, 1862.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 2, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. C. Ellinger  
Put , Co. D, {

Appears on

Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted:

Jan & Feb

, 1864.

When

June 20

, 1862.

Where

Camp Waul

By whom

Capt Wickeland

Period

3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Wickeland

To what time

Dec 31

, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickeland's Company and Company K, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 2, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 2, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

Copy



Confederate.

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pat Etlinger

Priv., Co. D, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Febr, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 22, 186.

Where Camp Waul

By whom Capt Wickelund

Period 3 yrs or the war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Wickelund's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and as Company D, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company B, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. H. Royer

(1862)

Copyist



6<sup>o</sup>

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

B. Ettinger  
Rt. Co. 8, 2

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,for the month of *Chr.*, 1863

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ....., 1863

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent, enlisted men accounted for:

*Without leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. F. Dismall

✓ 1017  
Etzel Philip

Co E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735613	20
2	5694	21
3	5745	22
4	5848	23
5	5912	24
6	7430	25
7	442751045	26
8	840090	27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 9

Number of personal papers herein 7

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*P. Etzel*

part of Capt. J. A. Ledbetter's Company  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 39 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for dated July 19, 1862

Joined for duty and enrolled:

When June 9, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

No. of miles to rendezvous 20

Remarks:

This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company K. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company K of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K Artillery Battalion was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Tex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Check mark:

*J. Neeson*

Copyist.

(Confederate)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Philip Etzel

part, Co. M, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for July 19 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1862

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom no pay

To what time no bounty 186

Present or absent not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at San Antonio, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Steason

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Phillip Steel*  
Capt., Co. E, } 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Sept & Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When *June 16*, 1862

Where

*Round Top*

By whom

*J. A. Ledbetter*

Period

*3 years*

Last paid:

By whom

*Capt Beaumont*

To what time

*Aug 31*, 1862

Present or absent

*not stated*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion-Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Nelson*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*E. H. Etzel*  
priv., Co. E, 2nd Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Nov + Dec*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M. Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E. 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. Q. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. T. Nelson*

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

P. Etzel

W.C. & E. { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When June 16, 1863.

Where Round Top

By whom J. A. Ledbetter

Period 3 years

Last paid:

By whom Capt H. P. Adams

To what time Dec 31, 1863.

Present or absent present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Ledbetter's Company and Company M Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company E, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. The men were transferred to various companies of Timmons' Regiment, upon the formation of that organization, in March, 1864.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Steel

(1863)

Copyright

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*P. Etzel*  
*Priv.*, Co. *E* 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

84

(6824)

*J. H. Martin*

Copyright.



(Confederate.)

*Phillip Etzel*  
*M. Co. C. 1st. Legion Inf*  
Residence *Fayette Co. Va*

Appears on a

Record

of officers and men of the so-called Confederate States paroled by T. S. Post, Provost Marshal Post of Brenham, Texas, for the month of August, 1865.

Record dated *Mr. etzel*

Date of parole *Mr. etzel*

No. of parole *1111*

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

*1*

(682)

*B. J. B. Stanger*

Copyright

Confederate.  
Waul's Legion. | Texas.

P. Etzel  
Nrd, Co. 2nd,

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *July*, 1862  
Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:  
Date  
Place

Remarks: , 186 .

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Inserted blank* *Waul's night 30 July*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*W. A. Ragby*

Copyist.

AGAH-GH/sjr

17 September 1953

Mrs. R. A. East  
Lodestar, Texas

Dear Mrs. East:

Reference is made to your letter of 26 August 1953, herewith returned.

The records show that Phillip Etzel, a private of Company E, Neal's Texas Legion, Infantry, Confederate States Army, enlisted 9 June 1862 at Round Top, (Texas), aged 39 years. The company muster roll for January and February 1863 shows him present.

Union prisoner of war records show that he was captured 4 July 1863 at Vicksburg, Mississippi and paroled at that place 9 July 1863.

His name appears on a record of men paroled by Provost Marshal, Post of Brenham, Texas. This record is undated and no record has been found of the date of his parole. His residence at that time was stated as Fayette County, Texas.

Sincerely yours,

WM. E. BERGIN  
Major General, USA  
The Adjutant General

1 Incl

AGAH-OY/sjr

10 December 1951

Mrs. J. C. Turner  
3465 Stanford Avenue  
Dallas, Texas

Dear Mrs. Turner:

Reference is made to your letter of 27 November 1951, herewith returned.

The records show that Philip Elsal, a private of Company E, Haml's Texas Legion, Confederate States Army, enlisted 9 June 1862, at Round Top, (Texas), aged 39 years. The company muster roll for January and February 1863, shows him present.

Union prisoner of war records show that he was captured 4 July 1863, at Vicksburg, Mississippi and paroled at that place 9 July 1863.

His name appears on a record of men paroled by Provost Marshal, Post of Brenham, Texas. This record is undated and no record has been found of the date of his parole. His residence at that time was stated as Fayette County, Texas.

Sincerely yours,

K. B. BUSH  
Major General, USA  
Acting The Adjutant General

1 Incl

Etzel R.

Co. B 2nd Batt. Heavy Arty. Reg't 1st Division

(Confederate.)

Inlosures.

Red Cards  
Burial Records  
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge  
C. M. Charges  
Descriptive Lists  
Discharge Certificates  
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements  
Furloughs or L. of A.  
Med. Certificates  
Med. Dep. Lists  
Orders  
Pria. of War Record  
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l  
Casualty Sheet  
Confinement  
Contract  
Death or Effects  
Desertion  
Discharge from Hosp'l  
Discharge from Service

Furlough or L. of A.  
Med. Examination  
Misc. Information  
Pay or Clothing  
Personal Reports  
Rank  
Transfer to Hosp'l  
Transportation

P. Etzel

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 7..... 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Ab. Ebel a Private of Co. E 2nd Batt Wash Division  
Vols., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Ab. Ebel

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 7 day of July, 1863.

John B. Pry 2nd Reg't Ohio Vols,  
Mej AND PAROLING OFFICER.



1018  
Euckert. F

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50737662	20
2	7988	21
3		22
4		23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein.....

Number of personal papers herein.....

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_



(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. E. Ecker

Priv., Co. C, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of July, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date \_\_\_\_\_, 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

sick July 15

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. A. Raley

(Confederate.)

*E*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Eckhart*

*Nat. Co. C,*

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Sick*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Roney*

✓ 1069  
Evans. A. G.

## Co. D., Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Captain  
CARD NUMBERS

1	50726466	20
2	61573	21
3	6752	22
4	3875	23
5	7264	24
6	37104	25
7	137322	26
8	28969	27
9	24006	28
10	24076	29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*A. J. Vance*  
Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Age *28* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 1st*, 186*2*.

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *J. Ruff Brown*

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Valuation of horse, \$ *100*; equipments, \$ *100*

Remarks: *Security paid*

\* Many of the members this company were re-enlisted men of Company F, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some of them had previously served in (1st) Company G, 14th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 2, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

*E*

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. L. Evans*

*Co. D,* { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *five months to Aug 31, 1862*

Enlisted:

When *May 14*, 1862:

Where *Gonzales*

By whom *Capt. J. R. Brown*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time, 186

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Detailed to Army & left*

*July 21 & still on duty*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. R. Brown*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

....., Co. D, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for ..... 1862.

Enlisted:

When ..... 186 .

Where .....

By whom .....

Period .....

Last paid:

By whom .....

To what time ..... 186 .

Present or absent .....

Remarks: *Appointed R. U. M. &  
A. C. S. of Cavalry Battalion*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex. N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

MAY 20

50726752

212

*Mr. G. L. by Genl Ord No 37 Dec 3, 1862*

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. J. Evans  
A. S. M. A. C. L. G. B. B. Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

Sept. & Oct

, 1862.

Date of Commission, or  
Regimental Appointment,

Oct. 3, 1862.

Station

Camp Coldwater

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

App'd Oct 3 1862.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. T. Jeffery



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*W. E. D. Waul*  
Co. D, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.  
Age *28* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll\*

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*September*, 186

Nativity *Arkansas*

Married or single *Married*

County of residence *Congaree*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 62, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

\* From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1903,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

*G. W. French*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*A. G. Evans*  
Regt., Co. I, , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station.....

Remarks:.....

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ....., 186 .

Place.....

Remarks:.....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

*Det'y Com'y Keith*

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. W. Love*

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*Evans*  
*Rich*, Co. *1*, *Waul's Legion*.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place, 1862.

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

*2 M Sept*

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. W. Lowe*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*111*  
Capt , Co. , { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of the organization named above.

Roster dated

*May 11*, 186*7*.

When elected }  
or appointed, } *Feb 19*, 186*4*.

When assigned to duty *Feb 19*, 186*4*.

By whose order *War Depart*

On what duty now *2 Master for*  
*Battalion*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., A. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. B. Waul*

(102)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. G. Evans

Capt, Co. { Cavalry Battalion,  
A. G. M. { Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roster

of the Cavalry Battalion of Waul's Legion of Texas Volunteers. Organized May, 1862; re-organized October 20, 1862. Mustered into Confederate service, 1862, for 3 years.

Roster dated *In camp near*  
*Mobile Ala Jan 1, 1863.*

Date of entry or muster }  
into State service, } , 186 .

Date of entry or muster }  
into Confederate service, } *Apr*, 186 2.

Date of rank, and whether }  
by appointment, election } *Appointment*  
or promotion, } *Oct 6*, 186 2.

Date and cause }  
of vacancy, } , 186 .

Name of successor

Remarks: *Capt Evans still acting Duties*  
*of A. G. M. performed by J. L. M.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

A. B. Mustain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. L. E. Smith  
A. L. E. Smith, Co., { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roster

of Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Legion of Texas  
Volunteers, McCulloch's Brigade, Chalmers'  
Division, Lee's Corps, Army of Mississippi.  
Organized May, 1862. Mustered into Confed-  
erate service May, 1862, for three years or the  
war.

Roster dated

Not dated

, 186

Date of entry or muster  
into State service, }

, 186

Date of entry or muster  
into Confederate service, }

May 1, 1862.

Date of rank, and whether  
by appointment, election  
or promotion, }

Chld  
Feb 6, 1862.

Date and cause  
of vacancy, }

, 186

Name of successor

### Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and in-  
fantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to  
General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was  
re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry  
battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two com-  
panies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After  
the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the  
Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion.  
It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some  
of its members, who had become separated from their command  
and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were or-  
ganized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command  
some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st  
Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company  
A of the Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to  
the 1st Texas Field Battery March 24, 1864. The two infantry bat-  
talions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex.,  
Mexico and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons'  
Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

A. P. Munn

Copied.

(CONFEDERATE)

E

Evans

Capt. & A.G.M. Willis Bat. Cavalry

Appears on a

LIST

of Quartermasters in Maj. Gen'l.  
Forrest's Cavalry Corps, August  
1, 1864.

List dated Tibbee, Miss.,  
August 5, 1864.

Commissioned or not... Commissioned...

Date of commission... Feb. 12..., 1864.

Bonded or not...

Remarks:

Box 52.

No. 22.

Clark

Copyist.

Evans, A. G.  
Capt. A. Q. M.  
Waul's Cav. Legion

Subject: proceed to Trans-Miss-Dp

Title of record: S. O. #84

Dept. Ala. Miss & E. Ia.-Maury

Date: Aug 2, 1864

This record contains information relative to the above named man, upon the subject stated.  
(Confederate)



Abstract G.

1<sup>st</sup> Quarter 1864

Ending March 31<sup>st</sup> 1864

Al Evans  
Capt + A 2 M

Abstract of Forage issued in the field - in the quarter ending on the 31<sup>st</sup> day of March 1864, by Capt A. G. Ennis  
A. D. M. Willis Comd'g Regt. Heavy Texas Legion

Date	No of Voucher	To whom issued	For what period		No of Animals	Total Allowance	
			From	To		Corn	Wheat
						Pounds	Pounds
January 1 <sup>st</sup>	1	Company A	Jan 1 <sup>st</sup>	Jan 31	18	6646	1302
"	2	Officers Co A.	"	"	2	744	144
"	3	Company B	"	"	39	14508	2821
"	4	Officers Co B.	"	"	2	744	144
"	5	Company C	"	"	53	19716	3833
"	6	Officers Co C	"	"	3	1116	217
"	7	Company D	"	"	57	21204	4119
"	8	Officers Co D	"	"	3	1116	217
"	9	Company E	"	"	41	15252	2945
"	10	Officers Co E	"	"	4	1488	287
"	11	Company F	"	"	48	17856	3472
"	12	Officers Co F	at one percent				
"	13	Company G	Jan 1 <sup>st</sup>	Jan 31	29	10788	2075
"	14	Officers Co G	"	"	5	1860	362
"	15	Company H	"	"	23	8556	1663
Amount carried forward.						128544	23625

Abstract of Forage issued in the field, in the quarter ending on the 31<sup>st</sup> day of March 1864, by A. G. Evans Capt + A 2 M. Cav Batt<sup>n</sup> Wauls Texas Legion Com<sup>d</sup>

Date	No of Voucher	To whom issued	For what period		No of Animals	Total Allowance	
			From	To		Com	Fodder
						Pounds	Pounds
Am't Port Forward						121644	2312 3/4
January 1 <sup>st</sup>	15	Officers Co H	Jan 1 <sup>st</sup>	Jan 31	3	1116	217 1/2
"	16	Dr Cal E. Willis	"	"	2	744	144 3/4
"	17	Adjutant	"	"	2	744	144 3/4
February 1 <sup>st</sup>	1	Company A	Feb 1 <sup>st</sup>	Feb 29	15	5280	1015
"	2	Officers Co A	"	"	1	348	67 3/4
"	3	Company B	"	"	45	13860	3045
"	4	Officers Co B	"	"	2	196	135 3/4
"	5	Company C	"	"	53	18444	3584 3/4
"	6	Officers Co C	"	"	3	1044	203
"	7	Company D	"	"	57	19836	385 1/2
"	8	Officers Co D	"	"	6	2088	435
"	9	Company E	"	"	44	14268	3007 3/4
"	10	Officers Co E	"	"	5	1744	386 3/4
"	11	Company F	"	"	52	18096	3878 3/4
"	12	Officers Co F	"	"	1	348	67 3/4
"	13	Company G	"	"	24	8352	1624
Am't Carried Forward						230392	4508 3/4

Abstract of Forage issued in the field in the quarter ending on the 31<sup>st</sup> day of March 1864, by Capt A. G. Evans A 2 M. Cav Batt<sup>n</sup> Wauls Texas Legion - continued

Date	No of Vachm	To whom issued	For what period		No of Animals	Total Allowance	
			From	To		Com	Forage
						Pounds	Pounds
Feb. 1 <sup>st</sup>	14	Am't Port Forward				230392	4508 3/4
"	15	Officers Co G	Feb 1 <sup>st</sup>	Feb 29	4	1392	270 3/4
"	16	Company H	"	"	14	4272	947 3/4
"	17	Officers Co H	"	"	3	1044	208
"	18	Lt Col Willis	"	"	2	696	135 3/4
"	19	Adjutant	"	"	2	696	135 3/4
March 1 <sup>st</sup>	1	Company A	March 1 <sup>st</sup>	Mar. 31	14	5280	2712 1/2
"	2	Officers Co A	"	"	1	372	198 3/4
"	3	Company B	"	"	36	13392	6975
"	4	Officers Co B	"	"	3	1116	581 3/4
"	5	Company C	"	"	58	21576	11268
"	6	Officers Co C	"	"	2	744	317 3/4
"	7	Company D	"	"	56	26832	11337 3/4
"	8	Officers Co D	"	"	6	2282	1162 3/4
"	9	Company E	"	"	38	12276	6398 3/4
"	10	Officers Co E	"	"	3	1116	581 3/4
"	11	Company F	"	"	40	14880	7750
"	12	Officers Co F	"	"	3	1116	581 3/4
"	13	Company G	"	"	19	7088	3181
Am't Carried Forward						346420	100346 3/4



Abstract of Forage issued in the field in the  
 quarter ending on the 31<sup>st</sup> day of March 1864. by Capt  
 A. G. Evans A. D. M. Willie Cav Batt W. T. L. Continue.

Date	No of Vouchers	To whom issued	For what period		No of Animals	Forage	
			From	To		Corn Pounds	Hay Bunches
March 1 <sup>st</sup>	14	Ant Bort Forward				346420	100345
" "	15	Officers Co			3	1116	581 1/4
" "	16	Company H			3	1116	581 1/4
" "	17	Officers Co			3	1116	581 1/4
" "	18	Lt Col Willis			2	744	387 1/2
" "	18	Adjutant.			2	744	387 1/2
Jan 1 <sup>st</sup> to Dec 31		Mules in 2 Mulepts			74	27628	7188
Feb 1 <sup>st</sup> to 29		" " " "			45	15660	5470
March 1 <sup>st</sup> to 31		" " " "			31	11532	8876
		Total issued -				403976	124598

I certify that the above abstract is  
 Correct.

A. G. Evans Capt  
 & A. D. M.

No 110  
Receipts for Issues  
to the Army  
1st Quarter 1863

Waul's Texas Legion

---

3

00

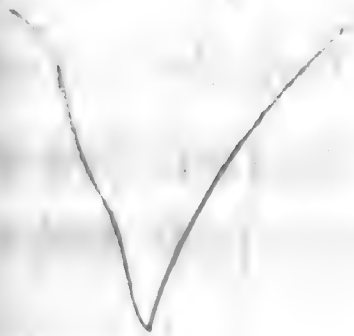
the following Ordnance and Ordnance Stores.

(SIGNED DUPLICATES.)

A. G. Evans, Capt & Acting  
Ord. Officer  
Cavalry, Macleod's

March 12  
1935

Wauls Legion  
Tex



[illegible]

No.	Date	Particulars	Balance
1	1885	...	...
2	1885	...	...
3	1885	...	...
4	1885	...	...
5	1885	...	...
6	1885	...	...
7	1885	...	...
8	1885	...	...
9	1885	...	...
10	1885	...	...

427 "Wheat Branch, Ly. Grove" Weymouth, Mass.

Willi Butten heavily grazed by goats.



10336 to. Return of clothing  
and garrison equipage  
4 Oct. 1862

Received Receipts Purchased At the 25<sup>th</sup> day of November  
1862 of Capt B. B. Adams A. Q. M. W. F. L the following  
Clothing Camp & Garrison Equipage

129	one hundred & twenty nine	Blankets
10	ten	Boys
32	thirty two	Boys
100	one hundred	Caps
475	four hundred & seventy five	Drawers
474	four hundred & seventy four	Shirts
471	four hundred & seventy one	Bands & Tapes
486	four hundred & eighty six	Woolen socks
134	one hundred & thirty four	Wool Duck
3	three	Putting boxes.
10	ten	Shoes

A. G. Evans  
Capt & A. Q. M  
Cavalry Batt  
W. F. L

ape Cuff

no 10

10 Dec 1853

A. G. Evans

Walt's Lip Lignum

100.00  
50.00

99.00  
5  
25.  
60.  
100.00

The Confederate States in account current with Capt  
A J Evans & 42nd Cavalry Battalion First Texas Legion  
on account of the Quartermasters Department in the  
quarter ending on the 31<sup>st</sup> day of March 1863

March 31 <sup>st</sup>	To amount Purchases per Abstract A	18047.89	Jan <sup>y</sup> By cash on hand per last statement	5657.98
March 31 <sup>st</sup>	To amount Expenditures Per Abstract B	3054.95	Jan <sup>y</sup> By cash received of Capt W B Adams A.M.	7970.00
March 31 <sup>st</sup>	To Balance due the Confederate States carried to new account	21102.84	March By Treasurer of Capt W B Adams A.M. left	8000.00
		525.14		
		21627.98		21627.98

I certify that this is a true and correct statement of the account of the Confederate States for the year ending March 31<sup>st</sup> 1862.

I certify that the above is a true account of all the monies that have come into my hands on account of the Quartermaster's Department during the quarter ending on the 31<sup>st</sup> day of March 1863 and that the disbursements have been faithfully made.

Adj Evans Capt & Adj 2 M  
Cavalry 2nd In H D L



Account  
Current

Capt. A. L. Evans

Papua

Miss

1st of 63

Wahls, Tex Region

Meif

31  
97  
162  
171  
151  
202

The Confederate States in account current with  
 Capt A J Evans & A 2nd Lt A Karaby Battalion  
 Tenth Texas Legion on account of the Quartermaster  
 Department in the quarter ending the 31<sup>st</sup> March 1863

March 31 <sup>st</sup>	To amount Purchases for Abstract A	18047	89	Jan 1 <sup>st</sup> By Balance on hand for last Statement	5657	98
March 31 <sup>st</sup>	To amount Expenditures Per abstract B	3054	95	Jan 1 <sup>st</sup> By Cash received of Captain H B Adams A 2nd Lt	7970	00
March 31 <sup>st</sup>	To Balance due the Confederate States Carried to new account	525	14	March By Cash received of Captain H B Adams A 2nd Lt	8000	00
		21627	98			21627
						98

I certify that the above is a true account of  
 all the moneys that have come into my hands on account  
 of the Quartermaster's Department during the quarter  
 ending on the 31<sup>st</sup> day of March 1863 and that the  
 disbursements have been faithfully made

A J Evans Capt & A 2nd Lt  
 Karby Battalion Tenth Texas Legion

No. 82.

No. 83.....Abstract G. 2.....Qr, 186

*Capt A. G. Evans*

.....Company.....

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE.

For *O. H. Lay* .....186

Issued *May* .....186

*Wants  
Tex R*

[FORM No. 84.]

Requisition for Forage, For Public Horses..... in the service of *Alphillie*  
*Battalion* Regiment of *Caval*..... C. S. Army for *one*..... days, commencing the *21st*.....  
of *May*..... 186*3*, and ending on the *24th* of *May*..... 186*3*, at *Remond*.....

DATE or REQUISITION.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total No. of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	Corn.	Barley.	Oats.	Hay.	Fodder.	
	<i>220</i>			<i>220</i>	<i>1</i>	<i>220</i>	<i>12</i>					<i>240</i>					
Required.....																	
On hand to be deducted.....																	
To be supplied.....																	

I certify, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; and that I have now in service the number of animals for which forage is required, and that forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

..... *Lee Willis*..... *Lt Col*..... Commanding.  
RECEIVED at *Remond*..... the *25th* day of *May*..... 186*3*, of *H. M. Cogwell*.....  
Quartermaster, U. S. Army..... *2640*..... pounds of Corn.....  
..... pounds of barley..... pounds of Oats,  
..... pounds of Hay and ..... pounds of Fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED IN DUPLICATE.]

*A. G. Evans*.....  
*Quartermaster*.....



No. 40.

**SPECIAL REQUISITION.**

Voucher to Abstract       

No.        (H.C.)

Issued on the 18 day  
of July 1868.

To W. G. Davis  
or Mr.

Tracy

Special Requisition.

July 18.  
1863

Don (96) One hundred and ninety six pers Linen Pants  
 1 (206) One hundred and six " Drawers  
 1 (76) Twenty six " Linen Jacket  
 1 (47) Seven " pair drawing  
 1 (24) twenty four

Approved  
 Lee. Williams  
 Chy

I certify that the above requisition is correct, and that the articles specified are absolutely requisite for the public service, rendered so by the following circumstances:

To supply the Co B Co of Maul's Tex Legion

A. V. Evans Capt & Agt  
 Co B Co Maul's Tex Legion

Captain

J. E. Rogers

Ass't Quartermaster C. S. Army, will issue the articles specified in the above requisition.

Received at

Greene

the 18th of

July

R. M. Hullock Col Commanding  
 1803 of Capt J. E. Rogers

Ass't Quartermaster C. S. Army,

the articles

in full of the above requisition.

(Signed duplicates.)

A. V. Evans Capt & Agt  
 Co B Co Maul's Tex Legion

Quartermaster's Fund  
1<sup>st</sup> Q<sup>r</sup> 1864

Transferred  
Feb 7<sup>th</sup> 1864  
To A G Evans Capt & Co.

Special Requisition

For

(\$1500<sup>00</sup>) For Fifteen Hundred Dollars

I certify that the above requisition is correct  
and that the articles specified are absolutely necessary  
for the service rendered by the following  
Circumstances to pay extra duty men + Purchase Forage

Capt. W. S. Vander K M. Evans Capt +  
A. D. M.

will issue the articles specified in the above Requisition.  
By order of Wm. C. C. C.

Issued in the field the 9th day of June  
Capt. W. S. Vander K. A. D. M. U. S. Army  
Fifteen Hundred Dollars in full of the above Requisition  
for which I am responsible to the Treasury of the Confederate States

M. Evans Capt + A. D. M.  
Wm. C. C. C. Wm. C. C. C.

No. 115. 1st. 1st. 1st.

1863

Capt. A. G. Evans.



Ch: H. S. M. R. and 1st Qrs  
1863

Capt. W. S. Evans.

Arrived Providence this the 28<sup>th</sup> of January 1863 of Capt  
H. B. Adams of the U. S. A. the following from the stores

2040	Two thousand & forty lbs	of	Corn
1800	fifteen hundred		Peas

A. G. Evans. Secy & A. A. G. M  
Cavalry N. I. L.

Wm. L. L.

13<sup>th</sup> Dec 1865

Capit. A. Evans.



Received Grenada the 22<sup>d</sup> of January 1812 of  
Capt. L. Adams B. G. M. W. T. L. the following  
Quarter Master Stores.

Viz

Nine hundred & eighty four lbs. of Corn

A. G. Evans

Capt. & C. L. S. 10<sup>th</sup> Regt

Cavalry Regt W. T. L.

No. 15 to 1st M<sup>o</sup> 1862

Capt. W. G. Evans

Received Grenada M<sup>rs</sup> the 20<sup>th</sup> Accounts 1862 of  
Capt W. H. Adams (22 M. 21 J. 21) the following Quarter  
Market Property  
(49,246) Forty seven thousand Two hundred & twenty six Pence (49

A. B. C. 1862

W. H. C. 1862

Cavalry Roll 1862

Voucher No. 4.  
- of Issue - 15 -  
Monthly Return  
Mar 15 Capt. Evans

Recd at Parola Miss the 15<sup>th</sup> day of May 65  
 of May I & Geo W & S the following articles of  
 Subsistence Stores

No & Quantity	Articles	Cost	Condition
3281 pounds	fresh Beef	18c	
2190 "	Bacon	35	
6352 "	Meal	8 1/2	Good
214 "	Flour	20c	"
157 "	Beans	7	"
364 "	Rice	6	"
570 "	Sugar	12	"
283 "	Salt	12 1/2	"
69 "	Prognost	5 100	"

(Signed Duplicate)

J. L. Evans Capt & Auditor  
 Cav Bn 1<sup>st</sup> Mass Texas Legion

Sub. Hampshire  
12, St. Peter  
in Sept

will be able to read it to his own  
satisfaction and to the satisfaction of  
the community, and to the satisfaction  
of the world.

Luc  
(A.C.)  
C.A. - C.A.  
C.A. - C.A.

一、

will be where it is intended it to be sent  
and it is to be sent to the  
office of the Secretary of the Navy

and it is to be sent to the  
office of the Secretary of the Navy

Sgt. Thompson  
137 St. Peter  
in 1872

Evans at  
Capt. - at  
Harris Tan Lee  
(2nd)  
2nd

(101st)

101st



Received at Nicksburg Miss the 30<sup>th</sup> day of Septer  
 1862 of W. H. Peck, 1<sup>st</sup> Lieut Co. D 1<sup>st</sup> & 6<sup>th</sup> Subs Battalion  
 Cavalry W. S. & the following articles of Subsistence Stores

Number or Quantity	Articles	Condition	Remarks
✓ 20 Pounds	Coffee	Good	
✓ 150 "	Meat	"	
✓ 1940 "	Flour	"	
✓ 94 "	Rice	"	
✓ 40 "	Salt	"	
✓ 700 "	Bacon	"	
✓ 46 "	Sugar	"	

(Duplicate)

A. G. Evans

Regt - C. A. C. S.

Battalion Caval W. S. &

This was not - Duly Papers



1020  
Evans. E. G.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Sergeant / Sergeant  
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50732245  
2 2330  
3 2423  
4 2514  
5 2596  
6 2668  
7 44274937  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19

20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38

Number of medical cards herein 2

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Texas Inf  
9 (Nichols) Texas Inf

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. G. Evans

3 Sgt.

{ Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 28 years.

Appears on

## Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 6

1862.

Where

Centerville Leon Co.

By whom

G. P. Mattison

Mustered into service:

When

May 6

1862.

Where

Centerville Leon Co.

By whom

G. P. Mattison

Last paid:

By whom

No pay, no Bounty

To what time

1862

Remarks: Appointed Sgt June 5, 1862 AD

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some members, who had become separated from their command were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command at the time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

Mark mark:

J. W. William

Copyist.

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. G. Evans

3 Sgt

, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom G. P. Mathison

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom No pay No County

To what time 1862.

Present or absent<sup>x</sup> Not Stated

Remarks:

\*Regulation shows all sgt's present.

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 12, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by M. P. H. Eiders, Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 12, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(103)

J. Williams

Copyist.

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. G. Evans

2 Lt., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct

, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

, 1862.

Where

Centerville Tex

By whom

J. C. Mattison

Period

3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31,

, 1862.

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks

Promoted 2 Lt 2/62

Sick at Holly Springs

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. C. Williams

Copies.

E

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. E. Evans

2 Lt., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville, Tex

By whom Capt Mattison

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Sick at yard  
since Nov 8 in hospital

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

(1862)

Copyist.

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. G. Evans

2 Sgt., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan &amp; Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1863.

Where

Centerville Leon Co.

By whom

Capt Mathison

Period

3 yr

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, and was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

Copies.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G Evans  
184, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan + Feb, 1864.

Enlisted:

When

May 6, 1862.

Where

Centerville

By whom

G P Mattison

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

July 1, 1863.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks

Transferred to 1 Srgt  
Jan 1/64

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company I, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was then known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 82, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ala., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book

Williams

(100)

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*W. G. Thomas*  
*Pat*, Co. *C*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.  
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4, 1863.*

Remarks:

Number of rolls

88

(884)

*J. E. Douglas*

Captain



(CONFEDERATE.)  
E 1 2 Leg 1 Tex.

J E Evans  
Part Co 5 2 Tax Leg.

## List

of Confederate Paroled Prisoners who have reported at Jackson, Miss., for exchange. List forwarded to Col. Robt. Ould, Ag't. for Exchange at Richmond, Va., by N. G. Watts, Maj., C. S. A., and Agt. at Vicksburg, Miss.

List dated

Not dated, 186

Remarks:

Book mark:

L. Kenna

Frank E. G.

2nd Supt Co. E

1st Battle

Regt

Stavels 3rd Legion

(Confederate.)

/ Inlosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dep. Lists

Orders

Pria. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

duty

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

L. J. Evans

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 9 1863.  
TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *E. G. Evans* a 2nd Reg't of Co. C 1st Reg't  
Vol's. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of  
said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military,  
police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate  
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or  
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United  
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*E. G. Evans*  
Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

*John C. Fry*

20 Reg't Ohio Vol's  
Major AND PAROLING OFFICER

1021.  
Evans. J. C.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734398
2	3759
3	3864
4	3980
5	4090
6	4200
7	44275134
8	4770
9	
10	
11	
12	
13	
14	
15	
16	
17	
18	
19	

20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38

Number of medical cards herein C

Number of personal papers herein f

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

John Waul, Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 21 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1867.

Nativity Ga.

Married or single Married

County of residence

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

†From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1862,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*S. A. Bradley* { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *21* years.

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for *enlisted 1 June 62*, 186*2*.

Enrolled:

When *May 1*, 186*2*.

Where *Fairfield*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Mustered into service:

When *May 1*, 186*2*.

Where *Fairfield*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *March 28*, 186*4*

Remarks: *Neverly paid but no pay*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 56, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., H. Max and Aris, dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John L. ...*  
Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *October 1st*, 1862.

Enlisted:  
When *May 1st*, 1862.

Where *Waukegan*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *2 years*

Last paid:

By whom *Paymaster*

To what time *October 1st*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:



Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Brown

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1, Oct. 1, 1861.

Enlisted:

When

May 7

1861

Where

Waukegan

By whom

Capt. Bradley

Period

2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time

Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

mark mark:

John Brown

Captain

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. L. Evans*

*J. L. Evans*, Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Nov. & Dec., 1861*

Enlisted:

When *May 7*, 1861

Where *Waul's Field*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Oct. 31*, 1861

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*John L. Waul*

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *January 1st*, 1863.

Enlisted:

When *May 7*, 1863.

Where *Main Field*

By whom *Capt. Bradley*

Period *2 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt. Adams*

To what time *Dec 31*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *C*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1863, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 83, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E.

(Confederate.)

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Evans,  
Capt., Co. D,

2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*  
When captured *July 4*, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

84

(6896)

*Tharion*  
Copied.

(Confederate.)

Cav. Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John H. Waul*  
\_\_\_\_\_, Co. B, Cavalry Batt'n, Waul's Legion.  
Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

61

(666)

*John H. Waul*  
Copyist.

*Braun, J. L.*

*Priv*, Co. *B* *2nd Battle* *Hauke's Ex Legion*  
Reg't

(Confederate.)

*/* Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certa. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Den. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pria. of War Record <i>/</i> .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information <i>/</i> .....
Contracts .....	Pay or Clothing <i>/</i> .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Detention .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....
Duty .....	

J. L. Evans

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9<sup>th</sup> 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, *J. C. Evans*, a *private* of Co. *B. 2<sup>nd</sup>* *Bat. - 1<sup>st</sup> Regt. - 1<sup>st</sup> Minn. C. Legion*,  
Volts., C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue  
of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pem-  
berton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms  
of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military  
police or constabulary force in any Fort, garrison or field work, held by the Confederate  
States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or  
stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United  
States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*J. C. Evans*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1863.

*John L. ...* 20<sup>th</sup> Reg't *Ohio* Volts,  
Major and PAROLING OFFICER.



✓ 1022  
*Evans. Jeff. C*  
 Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50732269	20
2	2358	21
3	2448	22
4	2585	23
5		24
6		25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for May 6 to June 5, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

May 6

1862

Where

Centerville Co.

By whom

G. P. Mattison

Mustered into service:

When

May 6

1862

Where

Centerville Co.

By whom

G. P. Mattison

Last paid:

By whom

No pay No Bounty

To what time

1862

Remarks See to S. 2360

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 20, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Emmilian

Copyist.

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Sept Evans*  
 Pvt \_\_\_\_\_, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 6 to Aug 31*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *May 6*, 1862.

Where

*Centerville Leon Co.*

By whom

*J P Mattison*

Period

*3 yrs*

Last paid:

By whom

*No pay, No Bounty*

To what time

*1862*

Present or absent

*Not Stated*

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(412)

Copies.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jeff C. Evans

Priv., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville, Tex.

By whom J. P. Mattison

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Mr Williams

(442)

Copyist.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Jeff. C. Evans

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec

1862

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1862

Where

Centerville Tex

By whom

Capt Matheson

Period

3 yr

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Aug 31

1862

Present or absent

Remarks

Died at Vicksburg  
Nov. 14, 1862.

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Matheson's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Williams

Copyist.

Evans J. C.

Pvt., Co. E. Can. Battery 1<sup>st</sup> Va. Inf. Regt. 1<sup>st</sup> Div. 1<sup>st</sup> Corps

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards  
Burial Records  
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge  
C. M. Charges  
Descriptive Lists  
Discharge Certificates  
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements  
Furloughs or L. of A.  
Med. Certificates  
Med. Des. Lists  
Orders  
Pris. of War Record  
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Duty

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. b. Evans  
C. E. Wauls. Leg. Leg

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 9<sup>th</sup> 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT :

I

*G. S. Brown*

a

*Private*

of Co. *E*, Regt

Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

*W. C. Pullen* Captain 20 Regt Illinois  
AND PAROLING OFFICER



1023  
Evans. J. H.

Co. \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Texas Legion.  
F+J (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private | Adjutant  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50735990	20
2	213815	21
3	36184	22
4	23832	23
5	213861	24
6	23904	25
7	231931	26
8	36429	27
9	371487	28
10	37594	29
11	37812	30
12	38105	31
13	23533	32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0  
Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK: \_\_\_\_\_

See also \_\_\_\_\_

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Evans

Plt. { Capt. James Wrigley's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 26 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for to June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When May 13, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Mustered into service:

When May 13, 1862

Where Houston

By whom Capt. J. Wrigley

Last paid:

By whom Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862

Remarks: Bounty paid

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., J. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. A. Ingraham

(101)

Copyright.

(Confederate.)

*E* | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. H. Evans*  
*Adj.*, \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for \_\_\_\_\_ *to June 30*, 186*2*.

Date of Commission, or } *June 11, 1862*  
Regimental Appointment, }

Station *Campbellton near Branhams*

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks: *Adjutant of the*  
*Infantry Battalion*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: \_\_\_\_\_

*W. L. Jeffery*

E

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Pvt. J. H. Evans

Appears on Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

July 7 Aug. 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where Houston May 13, 1862.

By whom Capt. Hrigley

Period

3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom

Pay due from

To what time enlistment, 1862.

Present or absent

Remarks: Promoted to adjt. (over)

This company was successively designated as Captain Wrigley's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion, and as Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and as one of the members of this company formerly served in the 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company D, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company F, 2d Infantry Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(543)

J. A. Ingraham

Copyist.

may 24

50736184

1912.

June 11-62. General  
Order. No

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. P. Waul

Adj., inf. bat., Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organisation named above,

for July & Aug., 1862.

Date of Commission, or } June 11, 1862.  
Regimental Appointment, }

Station

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks: Detached Service

Richmond Va. Special Order  
No. 6

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. J. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

E | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Evans  
Adj't. Legionary, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll  
of the organisation named above,

for Sept & Oct, 1862.

Date of Commission, or  
Regimental Appointment, June 11, 1862.

Station Camp Coldwater.

Present or absent

Present.

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

E | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J H Evans  
Adj't,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Nov 4 Dec , 1862.

Date of Commission, or } June 11, 1862.  
Regimental Appointment, }

Station Grenada

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W J Jeffery



(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. E. Waul

Adjut.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. 1st, 1863.

Date of Commission, or } June 11, 1862.  
Regimental Appointment, }

Station

Present or absent

Remarks: Died from disease  
at Yazoo City, Feb. 3, 1863

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 55, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*H. E. Adams*  
*Adj't.*, Co. ...., Waul's Legion.

Appears on  
Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *June*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ....., 186 ..

Place .....

Remarks: .....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 63, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*J. N. Evans*  
Adjutant

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

*July*

, 1862

Commissioned officers present and absent:

*Absent*

Station

Remarks: *Detached Service Richmond Va, July 25*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*H. A. Rayley*

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Evans  
Co. B,

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1862.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 1, 1862.

Place Camp Waul.

Remarks Transferred. appointed  
adjt. Surg. Bate.

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 52, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

H. C. Bate

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Co.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Evans  
Adj't. Gen.

Appears on

, Waul's Legion.

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Aug*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

*Absent*

Station

Remarks *Detached Service*

*Richmond Va. July 25, 1862*

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion and its appear to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' 1st Texas Infantry.

*W. A. R. R. R.*

Copies.

(Confederate.)

E.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. H. Evans  
Adj't, Co. 1st

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*

Commissioned officers present and absent:

*Present*

Station *Vicksburg*

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date ....., 186 ..

Place .....

Remarks: .....

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*J. H. Evans*

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. H. Evans  
Adj.

, Co.

, Waul's Legion.

Appears on a

Roster

of Waul's Legion. Mustered June 30, 1862, for  
3 years or the war.

Roster dated Camp Waul near  
Brenham Tex June 30, 1862

Commissioned

Date of appointment June 11, 1862.

Remarks: Adj. B. B. B.  
Lt. Sully

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: .....

W. P. Jeffery

(648)

Copyist.

(CONFEDERATE.)

*Wm. L. Evans*  
*Nash's Legion* **Texas.**

*J. H. Evans*  
*Adj. Nash's Legion*

Appears on a

**Register**

containing Rosters of Commissioned Officers, Provisional Army Confederate States.

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 1, File No. 96, page 249

(885)

*W. H. Cullin*

8738

Copyright.



No. 6 to return of G. L. H. M.  
Camp & Garrison & G. L. H. M.  
1st Oct 1863

Am. L. M. H. M.

Received of Mrs. [unclear] the sum of \$1.00  
 M. B. [unclear] the following [unclear]  
 & [unclear] [unclear]

1	one	for	books
1	five	.	books
3	three	.	Drummers
1	one	.	bucket

M Evans at [unclear]  
 Paul [unclear]

*A*  
No. 32.

No. 24, ABSTRACT G, ... 1. Qr, 1863.

Company

*Waul's. Legion*  
Requisition for Forage

For *1/31 January* 1863

Issued *January* 1863

No. 32.

4

REQUISITION FOR FORAGE for Public Horses, Mules and Oxen, in the service of Wm. H. H. H.  
1st of January, 1863, and ending on the 31st of January, 1863, at Granada, N. M.

Date of Requisition.	Number of Horses.	Number of Mules.	Number of Oxen.	Total Number of Animals.	Number of Days.	Number of Rations.	DAILY ALLOWANCE TO EACH ANIMAL.					TOTAL ALLOWANCE.					REMARKS.
							Pounds of Corn.	Pounds of Barley.	Pounds of Oats.	Pounds of Hay.	Pounds of Fodder.	CORN.	BARLEY.	OATS.	HAY.	FODDER.	
<u>Jan 1.</u>	<u>7</u>	<u>.</u>	<u>.</u>	<u>7</u>	<u>31</u>	<u>217</u>	<u>12</u>	<u>.</u>	<u>.</u>	<u>.</u>	<u>.</u>	<u>2604</u>	<u>.</u>	<u>.</u>	<u>.</u>	<u>.</u>	
Required,	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:
On hand, to be deducted,	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:
To be supplied,	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:	:

I CERTIFY, on honor, that the above Requisition is correct and just; that I have now in service the number of Animals for which Forage is required, and that Forage has not been received for any part of the time specified.

RECEIVED, at Granada, N. M., on the 1st day of January, 1863, of Capt. W. H. H.  
 Quartermaster C. S. Army, two thousand one hundred and twelve pounds of corn,  
. pounds of barley,  
. pounds of oats,  
. pounds of hay, and  
. pounds of fodder, in full of the above Requisition.

[SIGNED DUPLICATES.]

Wm. H. H.

✓ 1034  
Evans, Joe. C

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Corporal Sergeant

CARD NUMBERS

1	50732251	20
2	2335	21
3	2429	22
4	2520	23
5	2601	24
6	2672	25
7		26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Evans

4 Corp., { Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 3 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 5 to June 5, 1862*

Enrolled:

When

*May 5, 1862*

Where

*Centerville, Leon Co.*

*1862*

By whom

*G. P. Mattison*

Mastered into service:

When

*May 6, 1862*

Where

*Centerville, Leon Co.*

*1862*

By whom

*G. P. Mattison*

Last paid:

By whom

*No pay No Bounty*

To what time

*1862*

Remarks *Unpaid Corp June 5. 8. 2. 4. 5*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 5d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. C. Evans*

(Confederate)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Evans

4<sup>th</sup> Co. pl., Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1862

Where

Centerville Leon Co.

By whom

G. O. Mattison

Period

3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom

No pay No Bounty

To what time

1862

Present or absent

\* Not stated

Remarks:

Recapitulation shows all  
Cavalry present for duty

\* This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company K, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book work:

J. C. Evans

(604)

Copies.



E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Evans

3 Corp'l, Co. E, 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept &amp; Oct, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville Tex

By whom H. C. Mattison

Period 3 yr.

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Promoted 3 Corp'l 21

Oct 1862 Sick at Holly Springs

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 88, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Back mark:

J. M. Williams

Copyist.



E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joe C. Evans  
3 Corp, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov &amp; Dec, 1862

Enlisted:

When Mar 6, 1862

Where Centerville, Tex

By whom Capt Mathison

Period 3 yrs

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug 31, 1862

Present or absent Absent

Remarks Left sick at Holly Springs  
Nov 14 by Dr Randall order

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(542)

J. W. Williams

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Joe C. Evans

1 Corp'l, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb, 1863.

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1863

Where

Centerville Leon Co

By whom

Capt Mathison

Period

3 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31

1863

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Sick in Camp

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. Williams

(444)

Copies.

E (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

J. E. Evans  
Sgt., Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,  
for Jan & Feb

Enlisted: May 6, 1864

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville

By whom J. E. Mathison

Period 3 yr

Last paid: Capt Adams

By whom July 1, 1863

To what time

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served each of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 18, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

J. E. Mathison

Copyright

1025

Evans John. C.  
**Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private | Private  
 CARD NUMBERS.

50732268	20
2357	21
2447	22
2535	23
2616	24
8515	25
8877	26
44274939	27
	28
	29
	30
	31
	32
	33
	34
	35
	36
	37
	38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein (2)

BOOK MARK:

See also

Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John C. Eames*  
Capt. G. P. Mattison's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age *22* years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *May 6 to June 30, 1862.*

Enrolled:

When *May 6, 1862*

Where *Centerville, Leon Co.*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Mastered into service:

When *May 6, 1862*

Where *Centerville, Leon Co.*

By whom *G. P. Mattison*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay No Bounty*

To what time *June 30, 1862*

Remarks *Due 6.30.10*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Evans  
Capt

, Co. I, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for May 6 to Aug 31, 1862

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville Leon Co.

By whom J. P. Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom No pay No Bounty

To what time , 1862

Present or absent Not stated

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 26, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. William  
(642)

Copyist.

*E* (Confederate.)  
Waul's Legion. Texas.

*John Evans*  
*Out*, Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for *Sept + Oct*, 1862

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

*May 6*, 1862.  
*Centerville Tex*  
*G. P. Mathison*  
*3 1/2*  
*Capt Adams*  
*Aug 31*, 1862.  
*Absent*  
*Sick at Oxford*

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mathison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company I of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*J. W. Williams*

Copyist.



E

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Evans

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov & Dec, 1862.

Enlisted:

When May 6, 1862.

Where Centerville Tex

By whom Capt Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Oct 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks: Name appears in Col. of Names  
present as John E. Evans

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Timmons' Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 21, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22 Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., at Mex and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. W. Milliam

(1862)

Copyright.



C

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John Evans

Capt

Co. E, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan &amp; Feb

Enlisted:

When

May 6

1863.

Where

Centerville Leon Co.

By whom

Capt Mattison

Period

3 yr

Last paid:

By whom

Capt Adams

To what time

Dec 31, 186

Present or absent

Absent

Remarks

Died at Granada in hospital  
Jan 24, 1863 by order of Dr. Randall

This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was composed of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command, were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company I, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 6, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Mark:

J. Williams

Copy.

*E*

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*J. C. Evans*

, Co. *E*, 1st Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of *Dec*

, 186 *J*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

, 186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*Subscribed leave.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. J. Sumner*

Copyist.

6

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

J. C. Evans

, Co. 6<sup>th</sup>, 1<sup>st</sup> Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

\*Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec.

, 186 7.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*about 1000 in Louisiana.*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Texas, March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

D. J. Small

Copy 14.

(Confederate.)

1 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*Ant. J. G. Waul*  
Co. C, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July- , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss.*

When captured

*July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

83

(8898)

*J. B. Douglas*  
Copyright.

*Draus J. C.*  
*1<sup>st</sup> Corp, Co. E 1<sup>st</sup> Batt'n 2<sup>nd</sup> Reg't 3<sup>rd</sup> Division*  
(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards  
Burial Records  
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge  
C. M. Charges  
Descriptive Lists  
Discharge Certificates  
Enlistment Papers

Final Statements  
Furloughs or L. of A.  
Med. Certificates  
Med. Des. Lists  
Orders  
Pria. of War Record  
Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l  
Casualty Sheet  
Confinement  
Contracts  
Death or Effects  
Desertion  
Discharge from Hosp'l  
Discharge from Service  
Pay

Furlough or L. of A.  
Med. Examination  
Misc. Information  
Pay or Clothing  
Personal Reports  
Rank  
Transfer to Hosp'l  
Transportation

J. L. Evans

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY

9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *J. C. Evans* a *private* of Co. *E* Reg't *1st*  
Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*J. C. Evans*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 9 day of July 1863.

*John C. Fry*

20 Reg't Ohio Vols  
*may* AND PAROLING OFFICER

Crane, J. C.

Port. Hauls & Tr. Log.



Grant, L. C.

2nd Ball "Wauls" Tex Legion

See personal papers of

M. H. Evans

2nd Ball "Wauls"

1st, Col 3, Reg't Tex Legion

Request for an Exchange

Nov 22/63

(aspine)

INDEX CARD OF CONFEDERATE RECORDS.

This card must not be taken from the file.

United States, Confederate States,

To J. B. Evans Dr.

1864

June 30<sup>th</sup>

For pay from 1 <sup>st</sup> of January, 1864, to 30 <sup>th</sup> of June, 1864, being 184 days, at \$1.00 per month, .....	66.00
For use of Horse and Arms, .....	
For Clothing allowance, .....	
For .....	
Amount, .....	66.00
Deduct for Clothing overdrawn, .....	
Balance paid, .....	66.00

I Certify that I have endorsed the above payment on his Descriptive List this 30<sup>th</sup> day of June, 1864.

Thos. A. H. ... CAPTAIN AND ASSISTANT QUARTERMASTER.  
this 16<sup>th</sup> day of July, 1864.  
Capt. William C. ... Assistant Quartermaster, C. S. Army.

Dollars and Cents, in full of the above account.

E. S. Bolling

WITNESS:-

Major H. Leguon, (Signed Duplicate)  
H. Leguon

J. C. Evans

1626

*Evans. John. C.*  
 Co. *E*, Waul's Texas Legion.  
 (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

*Private* | *Private*  
 CARD NUMBERS.

1	50727848	20
2	7371	21
3	7466	22
4	7570	23
5	7656	24
6	32686	25
7	44274946	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein *0*

Number of personal papers herein *1*

BOOK MARK:

See also

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. Evans, \*

Out

{ Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Waul's Legion.\*

Age 18 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

Not dated

186

Nativity Sumpter Co. Ala.

Married or single Single

County of residence Washington

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 3, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company E, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmes' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1863,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 72474.

Book mark:

E. H. B. B. B.

(1860)

Copy

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

John C. Evans,

{ Capt. W. R. Sullivan's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for 6 June 30, 1862.

Enrolled:

When May 13, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom Sullivan

Mustered into service:

When May 13, 1862.

Where Washington

By whom Sullivan

Last paid:

By whom Bounty & No pay Recd.

To what time, 1862.

Valuation of horse, \$200.00; equipments, \$75.00

Remarks:

\* This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Division and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 50, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Cal., dated March 20, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book must:

E. H. Beach,

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John C. Evans*  
Put, Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *July 1 Aug.*, 186*2*

Enlisted:

When *May 13*, 186*2*.

Where *Washington Co.*

By whom *Sullivan*

Period *3 years or the war*

Last paid:

By whom *No pay received*

To what time, 186*2*

Present or absent *Not stated*

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*E. H. Badger*

(Confederate.)  
E | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

John C. Evans,  
Capt., Co. E, { Cavalry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Sept, 1 Oct, 1862.

Enlisted:  
When May 13, 1862.

Where Washington Co.

By whom Sullivan

Period Three years or the war

Last paid:  
By whom Capt. N. B. Adams,

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hieel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

CH Booth,  
Copyist.

E

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*John C. Evans,*  
 Put, { Capt. Wm. R. Sullivan's Company,  
 Cavalry Battalion,  
 Waul's Texas Legion.

Age ..... years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan, 1 Feb,* 1863.

Enrolled:

When *May 13* 1862.

Where

*Washington Co.*

By whom

*Sullivan*

Mustered into service:

When *May 13* 1862.

Where

*Washington Co.*

By whom

*Sullivan*

Last paid:

By whom *Capt H. B. Adams,*

To what time

*Dec 31* 1862.

Remarks:

*Absent from muster  
 present at pay table.*

This company was also known as Company E, Cavalry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. Some of the members formerly served in (1st) Company G, 26th Regiment Texas Cavalry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*E. A. Roach.*

Copyright.



E

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

J. C. Evans

Co. E, 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan & Feb

Enlisted: , 1864

When May 6, 1862

Where Centerville

By whom G. P. Mattison

Period 3 yr

Last paid: Capt Adams

By whom July 1, 1863

To what time

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was successively designated as Captain Mattison's Company and Company I, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company E, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently became Company I, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. C. Williams

Copyist.

## Texas.

*Pitt, Co. C*, 1 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Архив на 3

## Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the terms of capitulation entered into by the commanding Generals of the United States and Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July , 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured July 4, 1863.

Remarks: .....

.....

100 90 80 70 60 50 40 30 20 10 0

.....

© 2006 The Authors  
Journal compilation © 2006 Blackwell Publishing Ltd

.....

.....

Figure 1. Aerial view of the study area showing the location of the study site (indicated by a red dot) relative to the surrounding landscape. The study site is located in the central part of the area, surrounded by a mix of forest and open land. The red dot is positioned near the center of the image, slightly to the left of the middle. The surrounding area is a mix of green (forest) and brown (open land) patches. The red dot is located in the central part of the area, surrounded by a mix of forest and open land.

110



\_\_\_\_\_

Craw John C.

1st Co. E 1st Batta Haul's Ex Regim  
Reg't

(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

Bed Cards

Burial Records

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge

C. M. Charges

Descriptive Lists

Discharge Certificates

Enlistment Papers

Final Statements

Furloughs or L. of A.

Med. Certificates

Med. Dec. Lists

Orders

Pris. of War Record

Resignations

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l

Casualty Sheet

Confinement

Contracts

Death or Effects

Desertion

Discharge from Hosp'l

Discharge from Service

Pay

Furlough or L. of A.

Med. Examination

Misc. Information

Pay or Clothing

Personal Reports

Rank

Transfer to Hosp'l

Transportation

J. L. Evans

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 9 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I, John G. Evans, a Sergeant of Co. E 1st Reg't Miss. Inf.

Vol. C. S. A., being a prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the city of Vicksburg and its Garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of any prisons, depots or stores nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 9 day of July 1863.

John G. Evans 20 Reg't Ohio Vol.  
AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1001  
Evans, R. B.

Co. G, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. In 1864 part of the Artillery Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 as Cornum's Regiment Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Evans, R. B.

1025  
Evans. J. D.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50734399  
2 3760  
3 3865  
4 3979  
5 4158

6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 0

BOOK MARK:

See also

1st Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Waul's Legion*

*Waul's Legion*, Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*

Age *24* years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

*June 24*, 1862.

Nativity *W. Va.*

Married or single *Single*

County of residence *W. Va.*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1892,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General's Office, Texas—R. & P. 73474.

Book mark:



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

{ Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 34 years.

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for *Enlistment to June 30 1862*

Enrolled:

When *May 1862*, 1862

Where *Waul's Legion*

By whom *Capt. Waul*

Mustered into service:

When *May 1862*, 1862

Where

By whom

Last paid:

By whom

To what time *June 30 1862*, 1862

Remarks: *Enlistment to June 30 1862*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark

MAY 23.

50733760

1912.

for War. Treasury P.d.  
but no pay.

Confederate.

*L*

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*W. H. L. v. i. n.*

*Det.*, Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *10 May 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Feb 25*, 1862.

Where *Wilmington*

By whom *W. H. L. v. i. n.*

Period *2 years*

Last paid:

By whom *W. H. L. v. i. n.*

To what time *until time*, 1862.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company H, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company H, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book number:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Co. B, { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Sept. 1. 1862.

Enlisted:

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the 2d Texas Field Battery was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 24, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

D. K. Evans.

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for November, 1862.

Enlisted

When

Where

By whom

Period

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Oct. 31, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks: Died at H. B. Smith's,  
Miss. Nov. 12, 1862.

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. It was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 20, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 28, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 21, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

M. M. Jackson  
Copies.

Evans, JT

Pvt. E. Wauls Log.

(CONFEDERATE.)

REFERENCE CARD.

3474

See Manuscript No. ....page .....

Nov. 20/63

died Nov. 14/62

Chicoauga. Tenn

GENERAL INDEX CARD.

This card must not be taken from the files.

6413

7529  
Evans, W. H.

Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

CARD NUMBERS.

1	50734400	20
2	3761	21
3	3863	22
4	3978	23
5	4089	24
6	4199	25
7	44275131	26
8		27
9		28
10		29
11		30
12		31
13		32
14		33
15		34
16		35
17		36
18		37
19		38

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also

12 Tex Leg

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

W. H. Evans  
Capt., Co. F, Waul's Legion.\*

Age 20 years

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated

June 24, 1862

Nativity Ala.

Married or single Single

County of residence

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 86, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1893,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734874.

Book mark:



Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

M. M. Evans

Sgt., { Capt. L. D. Bradley's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 20 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enrolled: March 1, 1862.

When

Where

By whom

March 25, 1862.  
Capt. B. C. ...

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

1862

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: Enrolled a ...

1862

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 19th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Bank mark:

(1862)

M. M. Evans  
Copyist.

62 MAY 20

50733761

61  
71  
01  
14

for Mar. 1901  
pt. 100 no 100

(Confederate.)

*L* Waul's Legion. Texas.

*W. H. Timmons*

*Sgt.*, Co. F, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

**Company Muster Roll**

of the organization named above,

for *1st May 1862*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Mar 6, 1862*, 1862.

Where *Memphis*

By whom *Capt. Beck*

Period *3 yrs.*

Last paid:

By whom *Paymaster*

To what time *1st Jan 1864*, 1864.

Present or absent *Present*

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 3d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book marks:

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. H. L. Co. B. { 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Feb. 25, 1862.

Where Fairfield.

By whom Capt. B. C. C.

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. B. C. C.

To what time Aug. 1, 1864.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 12th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. Texas.

W. H. Evans

Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 12, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Feb. 23, 1862

Where Fairfield

By whom Capt. P. C. H.

Period 2 yrs.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Oct. 31, 1864

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1862, from Company I, 15th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hise's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Waul's Legion. **Texas.**

W. H. T. v. ...

Sub, Co. B, 2 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on

## Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above.

for \_\_\_\_\_, 1863.

**Calistod:**

## When

Where.....

By whom... Capt. Dick,

Period .....

**Last paid:**

By whom..... Capt. Alderson

To what time *March 20*, 1862

Present or absent

Remarks:

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Bradley's Company and Company F, Waul's Texas Legion, and Company B, 2d Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion, and composed, partly, of men transferred April 14, 1868, from Company I, 18th Regiment Texas Infantry. It subsequently became Company A, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Company A, Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry, subsequently became Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 26, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by H. O. No. 33, Hdqrs. Dist. of Texas, Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

**Book mark:**

(642)

W. H. Green  
Copyright

Copyright.

Confederate.)

2 Battalion,  
Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*H. F. Ford,*  
*Lat. Co. B,* 2 Batt'n, Waul's Texas Legion.

Appears on a

**Roll of Prisoners of War**

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *Not dated*

Paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., July 9, 1863.

Where captured *Vicksburg, Miss.*

When captured *July 4*, 1863.

Remarks:

Number of rolls

84

(6386)

*Marin*

Copyist.

*Craw N. H.*

*Pvt., Co. B 2<sup>nd</sup> Batt. N. H. Legion*  
Reg't

(Confederate.)

/ Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....

Burial Records .....

Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....

C. M. Charges .....

Descriptive Lists .....

Discharge Certificates .....

Enlistment Papers .....

Final Statements .....

Furloughs or L. of A. ....

Med. Certificates .....

Med. Den. Lists .....

Orders .....

Pria. of War Record .....

Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....

Casualty Sheet .....

Confinement .....

Contracts .....

Death or Effects .....

Desertion .....

Discharge from Hosp'l .....

Discharge from Service .....

Duty .....

Furlough or L. of A. ....

Med. Examination .....

Misc. Information .....

Pay or Clothing .....

Personal Reports .....

Rank .....

Transfer to Hosp'l .....

Transportation .....



Mr. H. Evans

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI. JULY 9<sup>th</sup> 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I *W. H. Evans*

a *private*

of Co. B. 2<sup>nd</sup> Reg't

*10<sup>th</sup> Mass. Legion*

*2<sup>nd</sup>* Vols. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*W. H. Evans*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

9<sup>th</sup> day of July 1863.

*John C. Pemberton*

Reg't

*Ohio Vols*

AND PAROLING OFFICER



Camp Pike 1863  
Nov 22<sup>nd</sup> in Car

We agree to the within  
exchange.

Capt. W. G. Lobin  
Comd'g Co "F" 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt Com

+ W. H. Evans  
J. C. Evans

(F. Robbins)

J. H. Smith

Geo. W. Weaver

Chas. C. Connico

Chas. E. Grayson

H. R. Daniel

G. S. Walker

J. B. Grayson

Co. B. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. F. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. J. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. K. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. L. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. M. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. N. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. O. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. P. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. Q. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. R. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. S. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. T. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. U. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. V. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. W. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. X. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. Y. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
Co. Z. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt

Requesting transfers  
from Co "B" Frank  
Legion to Co F 2<sup>nd</sup>  
Lt Com.

+ Co. B. 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt  
wants Ten Legs

Approved  
C. L. Brown  
Col Comd'g 1<sup>st</sup> Lt Com

Approved  
John May Craig  
Frank T. L. L. L.

Frank T. L. L. L.  
Nov 23<sup>rd</sup> 1863

H. & Des 2<sup>nd</sup> Las Car  
Camp Kyle November 25/63

Captain

I have the honor to request that  
the following exchanges be made Private =  
Wm. Evans J. C. Evans, ~~H. Robbins~~  
~~H. F. Evans~~ and Des Weaver Co. B. 2<sup>nd</sup> Bat  
Maule Legion for Chas. E. Conner Chas. E.  
Grayson, ~~F. B. Daniel~~ L. S. Walker and  
T. B. Grayson of Co. H. 2<sup>nd</sup> Las Car on the  
condition that the above named Private be  
of Co. B. Maule Legion be well mounted  
and Equipped for Car service

Capt R. S. Rud

A A Gen

Est Sub Det

Truly Yours

Capt C. F. 2<sup>nd</sup> Las Car

Camp Lubbock Nov 22<sup>nd</sup> /63  
I consent to the above exchange  
L. D. Bradley, Capt.  
Co. B. 2<sup>nd</sup> Bat. Maule Legion

1830  
Ewell George

Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1 50729353

2 6958

3 6456

4 6572

5 6677

6 6749

7 6866

8 38410

9 38853

10 44279378

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

34

35

36

37

38

Number of medical cards herein

Number of personal papers herein

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons Reg't Tex Inf  
9 (Nichols) Tex Inf

(Confederate.)

E.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

E. S. Ewelt.

Priv.

Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for

to June 30

, 1862.

Enrolled:

When

Oct. 8

Where

Salveston.

, 1861.

By whom

Capt. Massie.

Entered into service:

When

Where

By whom

, 186

Last paid:

By whom

McKeen.

To what time

Apr. 24

, 186

Remarks: Reenlisted

(over).

This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Meade's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. S. Stewart.

Copyist.

100000

5072 353

1912.

*time extended for war.  
Bounty paid.*

7



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. S. Bolling

Roll of Capt. E. S. Bolling's Company,  
Waul's Legion.

Age 18 years.

Appears on a

Muster Roll†

of the organization named above.

Roll dated Camp Waul  
July 10, 1862.

Nativity Galveston

Married or single Single

County of residence Houston

Remarks:

\*This company was also known as Company A, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It was composed, partly, of re-enlisted men from Company G, 9th (Nichols') Regiment Texas Infantry, and some men from the 2d (Kirby's) Battalion Texas Volunteers. It subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 84, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 28, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

† From copy (made in the R. & P. Office, War Department, in May, 1864,) of an original record borrowed from the Adjutant General of Texas.—R. & P. 734574.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart



Confederate

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Geo. Cruik

Plt., Co. A, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for

Enlisted:  
When Oct. 31, 1862.

Where Calverton, 1862.

By whom Capt. Massie

Period Mar.

Last paid:  
By whom Lt. McQueen

To what time Apr. 24, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of six companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion, and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' N. Mex. and Ariz. Dist. of Tex. Regiment Texas Infantry, dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

Inald Stewart.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

E.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Geo. Evett.

Out., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Sept. 4 Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston

By whom Capt. Massie

Period War

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862 and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Hogg's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Division and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., M. Mex. and Arm., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book number:

Geo. Stewart.

Copy.

(Confederate.)

E. | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

Lieut. Enelt.

Platoon, Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Appears on Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Nov. & Dec., 1862.

Enlisted: , 1862.

When Oct. 8

Where Galveston, 1861.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period Mar.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Oct. 31, 1862.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\* This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnants of Company A Artillery Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

J. M. Stewart.

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

E.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

Lee. Enlt.

Port., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When Oct. 8, 1861.

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period War.

Last paid:

By whom Capt. H. B. Adams.

To what time Dec. 31, 1861.

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to General Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

John Stewart

(Confederate.)  
E. Waul's Legion. | Texas.

E. Evett  
Capt., Co. A, { 1 Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on  
Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Jan. & Feb., 1864

Enlisted:  
When Oct. 8, 1864

Where Galveston.

By whom Capt. Massie.

Period

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams.

To what time June 30, 1864

Present or absent Present.

Remarks:

\*This company subsequently became Company G, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were ordered in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remainder of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Texas Field Battery and it appears to have been transferred to Texas on March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Inod Stewart.

Copyist.

6<sup>th</sup>

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

G. C. Swell

75

Co. A, 1

Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,  
for the month of *Jan.*

, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

Place

, 186 .

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*See*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and is appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. C. Swell

(144)

Copy 14.

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

G. G. Gault

Co. A, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

186

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

about sick in Washington Co.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 25, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 25, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 25, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment, Texas Infantry.

A. P. Russell

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

*George Evitt*  
*Pvt. Co. A Maule Legion*

Appears on a

Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated *not dated*

Paroled *date not stated*

Where captured *Vicksburg Miss*

When captured *July 4*, 186

Remarks:

Number of rolls:

99

(0000)

*R. Bayle*

Copyist



(CONFEDERATE.)

E Hauls Legion Tex.

George Evelet

Priv. Capt. Parinpanis Co. A. <sup>Legion</sup> Hauls

Appears on a Register of

General Hospital,  
Houston, Texas.

	Feb. Int. Quota.	
Disease	Sept. 2.	, 186 3.
Admitted	Sept. 6.	, 186 8.
Returned to duty		, 186 .
Discharged from service		, 186 .
Deserted		, 186 .
Furloughed		, 186 .
Died		

Remarks:

Confed. Arch., Chap. 6, File No. 275, page 184

Hay

Copy

Crest, George  
Pos., Co. A 1st Batt'n 48th Reg't  
(Confederate.)

Inclosures.

- |                                    |                            |
|------------------------------------|----------------------------|
| Bed Cards .....                    | Final Statements .....     |
| Burial Records .....               | Furloughs or L. of A. .... |
| Certs. of Dis. for Discharge ..... | Med. Certificates .....    |
| C. M. Charges .....                | Med. Den. Lists .....      |
| Descriptive Lists .....            | Orders .....               |
| Discharge Certificates .....       | Pris. of War Record .....  |
| Enlistment Papers .....            | Resignations .....         |

Other papers relating to—

- |                              |                           |
|------------------------------|---------------------------|
| Admission to Hosp'l .....    | Furlough or L. of A. .... |
| Casualty Sheet .....         | Med. Examination .....    |
| Confinement .....            | Misc. Information .....   |
| Contracts .....              | Pay or Clothing .....     |
| Death or Effects .....       | Personal Reports .....    |
| Desertion .....              | Rank .....                |
| Discharge from Hosp'l .....  | Transfer to Hosp'l .....  |
| Discharge from Service ..... | Transportation .....      |
| Duty .....                   |                           |

1953

ALL THE NEW COUNTRY, FROM THE TOWN:

of Co. Reg't

...of the United States Forces, in virtue of the provisions of the Act, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, ... of the terms of ... of the United States nor serve in any military,

shall not be employed in any military, naval or air work, held by the Confederate States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor as a soldier or sailor, or as a member of any corps or regiment, against the United States of America, until they are released by the proper authorities.

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this

day of July 1883.

Exit

442 PAROLING OFFICER

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI JULY 10<sup>th</sup> 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

*George Everett*

*Private* of Co. *F* <sup>1<sup>st</sup> Batt</sup> *Regt. Vandy's Indiana*

John C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen. John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, naval or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers, against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*Witness my hand & seal this 10<sup>th</sup> day of July 1863*

*Geo Everett*

Seen to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss, this 10<sup>th</sup> day of July 1863.

*Lea Heattin*  
*Coopt*

*Major*

*John A. Heattin*  
AND PAROLING OFFICER

1831  
Evans, John C.

Co. E, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also  
known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cavalry, serving later in Steel's  
Command. In 1864 the Artillery Battalion became  
the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred  
to the 2nd Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were  
consolidated in 1864 to form Thompson's Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Evans, John C.

1574  
Everhard, A.

**Co. D, Waul's Texas Legion.**

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

Cards filed with

Eberhard, Hy. 1

1899.  
Everberg. A

Co. L. Waul's Texas Legion.  
7th (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private  
CARD NUMBERS.

1	50730974	"
2	31070	"
3	31316	"
4	23848	"
5	23888	"
6	23915	"
7	23941	"
8	31715	"
9	37610	"
10	38184	"
11	38697	"
12	38963	"
13	44281442	"
14		"
15		"
16		"
17		"
18		"
19		"

Number of medical cards herein 0

Number of personal papers herein 1

BOOK MARK:

See also Timmons' Reg't Tex Inf

(CONFEDERATE.)

E | Waul's Legion | Tex.

A. Eversberg  
Musician Waul's Texas Legion

Appears on a

**Register**

of Payments on Descriptive Lists.

Period of service:

From

June 30

, 1863.

To

Feb. 29

, 1864.

When paid

Mich. 23

By whom paid

H. Cooke

, 1864.

Amount

\$96.00

Remarks:

Confed Arch., Chap. 5, File No. 79, page 161.

J. Cary

2012

Copyright.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*E. Everberg*  
Put, Capt. Robert Voigt's Company.\*  
Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for dated *Apr. 25*, 1862.

Enrolled:

When *March 28*, 1862

Where *Bellville*

By whom *Mathews*

Mustered into service:

When *Apr. 11*, 1862

Where *Houston*

By whom *Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

Remarks: , 1862

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E. Waul's Texas Legion; and Company G, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.  
Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 4, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion. But it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 31, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., at Braz and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Rank mark:

*W. H. H. H.*

Copyist.

6

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*C. A. Everberg*  
Put. { Capt. Robert Voigt's Company,  
Waul's Texas Legion.

Age 18 years.

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Apr 4* June 30, 1862

Enrolled:

When

Where

By whom

*June 28*, 1862

*Bellville*

*Matthews*

Mustered into service:

When

Where

By whom

*Apr. 4*, 1862

*Navaton*

*Capt. Drake*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

*No pay received*

Remarks:

This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company A, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was reorganized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Artillery Battalion. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Texas Infantry.

Book/mark:

*W. J. Johnson*

Copyist.

(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion. Texas.

*A. Eversberg*  
Capt., Co. E, Infantry, Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for *July & Aug.*, 1862.

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston Tex.*

By whom *Capt. S. M. Drake*

Period *war*

Last paid:

By whom *Pay due from Enlistment*

To what time *1862*

Present or absent

Remarks: *Transferred to  
Mustard July 31 (1862)*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company E, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry. Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willie's Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company K, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ark., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*W. J. H. H.*

MAY 29.

50733316

1912.

*Sp. G. No. 70 - IV*

Confederate  
E | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*W. Eversberg*  
*Mus.*

Appears on \_\_\_\_\_, Waul's Legion.

Field and Staff Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for \_\_\_\_\_

Enlisted: *July 7 Aug*, 1862.

When *Apr. 4*, 186

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *3 yrs or the war*

Last paid: \_\_\_\_\_  
By whom \_\_\_\_\_

To what time \_\_\_\_\_, 186

Present or absent *not stated*, 186

Remarks: *Trans. from Co. E 2d Regt I. S. O.*  
*2d Due. b.d. for clothing 12.20*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command and it appears to have been transferred to the 1st Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark: \_\_\_\_\_

*W. C. Jeffery*

Copyright

(Confederate.)

E | Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Everburg.  
Member, Legionary, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,  
for Sept. & Oct., 1862.

Enlisted:  
When Apr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston.

By whom Capt Drake

Period 3 yrs. or war

Last paid:

By whom Capt Adams

To what time Aug. 31, 1862

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. E. ...

Illus.

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for Nov. 7, 1862.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 1, 1862.

Where

Houston

By whom

Capt. Drake

Period

Superior war

Last paid:

By whom

Capt. Adams

To what time

Oct 31,

1862.

Present or absent

Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. F. Jeffery

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Eversberg  
Thurs

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Field and Staff Muster Roll  
of the organization named above,

for Jan. & Feb., 1863.

Enlisted:

When Apr. 4, 1862.

Where Houston

By whom Capt. Drake

Period 3 yrs. or war

Last paid:

By whom Capt. Adams

To what time Dec. 31, 1863.

Present or absent Present

Remarks:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of the members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

W. P. Jeffery

(643)

Copyist.



(Confederate.)

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

*A. Everberg*

*Put*, Co. C, { 1 Infantry Battalion,  
Waul's Texas Legion.\*

Appears on

Company Muster Roll

of the organization named above,

for *Jan & Feb*, 1864

Enlisted:

When *Apr. 4*, 1862.

Where *Houston*

By whom *Capt. Drake*

Period *3 yrs or thereabouts*

Last paid:

By whom

To what time

, 186

Present or absent *Absent*

Remarks: *Absent in Hospital at (illegible) (over)*

\*This company was known at various times as Captain Voigt's Company Volunteers; Captain Voigt's Company and Company B, Waul's Texas Legion; and Company C, 1st Infantry Battalion, Waul's Texas Legion. It subsequently formed a part of Company K, Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Huel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company A, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 22, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., No. 2, and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

Book mark:

*Joseph*

MAY 29.

50731715

1912.

by order Dr White wounded  
at Vicksburg May 23/63.

(Confederate.)

E

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A Everberg

Priv., Co. E,

Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of

July

, 1867.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date

July 5, 1867

Place *Camp Waul*

Remarks: *Transferred to*

*Band Co. 48*

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1863, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1863. It was re-organized in October, 1863, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

W. A. Hoxley

(Confederate.)

*E.*

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

*Eversherp* +

*Pro. Co. A,* , Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return

of the organization named above,

for the month of *Sept*, 186*2*.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

*Company cook*

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 8, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans-Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B, Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 28, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by G. O. No. 22, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. M. and Ariz., dated March 22, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

*A. A. Roddy*

6

Confederate.

Waul's Legion. | Texas.

A. Greenburg

, Co. 5, 2. Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,for the month of *Nov*, 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date , 186 .

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

*about 1200*

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 6, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steel's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company B Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 3d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two Infantry Battalions were consolidated by S. O. No 52, Hdqrs. Dist of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. F. B. B. B. B. B.

G

Confederate.

Waul's Legion.

Texas.

A. Everbury

Co. 6, 1 Inf. Batt'n, Waul's Legion.

Appears on

Regimental Return  
of the organization named above,

for the month of Dec. 1863.

Commissioned officers present and absent:

Station

Remarks:

Alterations since last return among the enlisted men:

Date 1863.

Place

Remarks:

Enlisted men on Extra or Daily Duty:

Absent enlisted men accounted for:

Without leave.

Waul's Texas Legion, consisting of cavalry, artillery and infantry, was organized in May, 1862, under authority given to Colonel Waul by the Secretary of War on March 2, 1862. It was re-organized in October, 1862, and then consisted of a cavalry battalion of six companies, an artillery battalion of two companies, and two infantry battalions of six companies each. After the fall of Vicksburg the cavalry battalion served east of the Mississippi River and still retained the name of Waul's Legion, but it was also known as Willis' Battalion Texas Cavalry. Some of its members, who had become separated from their command and were serving in the Trans Mississippi Department, were organized in 1864 into Steele's Command Texas Cavalry. Company A of the Artillery Battalion was detached from this command some time prior to March, 1864, and subsequently became the 1st Texas Field Battery. In January, 1864, the remnant of Company M Artillery Battalion, was attached to Company A of the 1st Infantry Battalion and it appears to have been transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery March 23, 1864. The two infantry battalions were consolidated by S. O. No. 23, Hdqrs. Dist. of Tex., N. Mex. and Ariz., dated March 23, 1864, and formed Timmons' Regiment Texas Infantry.

A. J. Russell

(Confederate.)

10

Texas

Wm. H. S. Rogers  
Hull, Texas

Appears on a

### Roll of Prisoners of War

paroled at Vicksburg, Miss., according to the  
terms of capitulation entered into by the com-  
manding Generals of the United States and  
Confederate forces July 4, 1863.

Roll dated

July 4, 1863

Paroled

July 4, 1863

Where captured

Vicksburg, Miss.

When captured

July 4, 1863

Remarks:

Number of rolls

116

(6396)

Wm. H. S. Rogers

Copyist.

*Ernsberg, A*  
*Pvt., Co. Charles M. Legin*  
Reg't

(Confederate.)

*/*  
Inclosures.

Bed Cards .....	Final Statements .....
Burial Records .....	Furloughs or L. of A. ....
Certs. of Dis. for Discharge .....	Med. Certificates .....
C. M. Charges .....	Med. Dec. Lists .....
Descriptive Lists .....	Orders .....
Discharge Certificates .....	Pris. of War Record <i>/</i> .....
Enlistment Papers .....	Resignations .....

Other papers relating to—

Admission to Hosp'l .....	Furlough or L. of A. ....
Casualty Sheet .....	Med. Examination .....
Confinement .....	Misc. Information .....
Contract .....	Pay or Clothing .....
Death or Effects .....	Personal Reports .....
Discharge .....	Rank .....
Discharge from Hosp'l .....	Transfer to Hosp'l .....
Discharge from Service .....	Transportation .....



A. Evening

1870  
1871  
1872  
1873  
1874  
1875  
1876  
1877  
1878  
1879  
1880  
1881  
1882  
1883  
1884  
1885  
1886  
1887  
1888  
1889  
1890  
1891  
1892  
1893  
1894  
1895  
1896  
1897  
1898  
1899  
1900

VICKSBURG, MISSISSIPPI, JULY 11 A. D. 1863.

TO ALL WHOM IT MAY CONCERN, KNOW YE THAT:

I Alfred Lewis of Reg't Hauke's Texas

Vol. C. S. A., being a Prisoner of War, in the hands of the United States Forces, in virtue of the capitulation of the City of Vicksburg and its garrison, by Lieut. Gen John C. Pemberton, C. S. A., Commanding, on the 4th day of July, 1863, do in pursuance of the terms of said capitulation, give this my solemn parole under oath—

That I will not take up arms again against the United States, nor serve in any military, police, or constabulary force in any Fort, Garrison or field work, held by the Confederate States of America, against the United States of America, nor as guard of prisons, depots or stores, nor discharge any duties usually performed by Officers or soldiers against the United States of America, until duly exchanged by the proper authorities.

*Attest.*

*J. B. Spencer*

*A. Eversburg*

*2nd Lieut. H. B. 1st Batt. Wainwright's*

Sworn to and subscribed before me at Vicksburg, Miss., this 11 day of July, 1863.

*C. H. Coates* 1st Reg't *Alb* Vol.

*Coates* AND PAROLING OFFICER.

1834  
Eversberg, E.

Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.

F. & S. (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

(Confederate.)

Private Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Eversberg, A.

1035

Eversburg, A.

**Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
*F. T. L.* (Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 into the 1st Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private

Private

REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Eversburg, A.

1036

Eversherf.

**Co. C, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
*J. & S.* Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Battalion was also known as Waul's Battalion Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Artillery Battalion became the 1st Texas Field Battery and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Battery. The Infantry Battalions were consolidated in 1864 to form Thompson's Regiment Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private      Private

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

**Cards filed with**

Eversberg, A.

1037

Evins, J. E.

# Co. B, Waul's Texas Legion.

(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Arty Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private      Private

## REFERENCE SLIP.

Cards filed with

Evans, J. E.

1

1038

Erwell, G.

**Co. A, Waul's Texas Legion.**  
(Infantry, Cavalry and Artillery.)

After the fall of Vicksburg the Cavalry Batt'n was also known as Willis' Batt'n Texas Cav., serving later in Steel's Command Texas Cav. In 1864 part of the Art'y Batt'n became the 1st Texas Field Batt'y and the remainder was transferred to the 2d Texas Field Batt'y. The Infantry Batt'ns were consolidated in 1864 to form Timmons' Reg't Texas Infantry.

**(Confederate.)**

Private | Private

**REFERENCE SLIP.**

Cards filed with

Ervelt, George

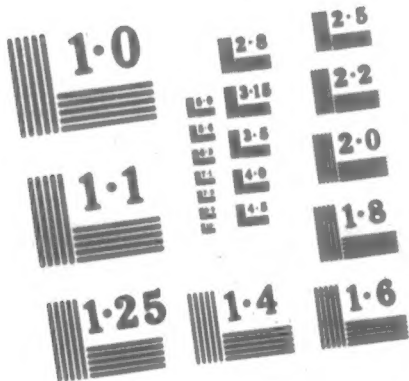
MICROCOPY

323

ROLL

427





NATIONAL BUREAU OF STANDARDS  
MONOGRAPHY RESOLUTION TEST CHART

